

Pali Text Society.

THE
MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.

EDITED BY
S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON :
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1891.



ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.

PREFACE.

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S₁, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S₂, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahaṃ
Mahosadho va ñāṇena Jotisetthiṃ bhoginā
Vessantaro va dāṇena hotu mayhāṃ bhavābhaye
ekassatidharo nekasahassāṇaṃ pi ganthato
ganthasatasahassam pi sutamattena dhāraye
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca
vasā sihasa pakkhita yathā kañcanapāṭiyā
silālekhe va me niccaṃ sutaṃ sabbam na nāsaye
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā
dīghāyukā aññaṃ¹ aññaṃ piyā pappontu nibbutiṃ
siddhiṃ.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalaṃ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpuram
Indālayaṃ hasantaṃ va Jambūdīpassa sikharaṃ

¹ MS. aññaṃmaṃ.

dhāmmañ carā tato raññā vaṁsānañ vaṁsamuttamā
 rājarājābhimahitā jinacakkābhijotanā
 sūrinā yena laddhābbañ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanañ
 kavisiṁhena saddoghamahāvīpinacārīnā
 paṁuttthenānūlekhānañ vilekhādelamissako
 yo Bodhivaṁsābhīmāno gandho so tena sādhuṇā
 yassa mūlañ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'hañ ~~hami~~ bhavē bhavē ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word
 for word, S₃, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṁse niṭṭhito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I
 have followed in the main the tradition of S₁. B and S₂
 are often in agreement when they differ from S₁; but, on
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of
 their derivation from a common original. S₃ has occa-
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S₂
 more closely than to S₁. This last is the most carelessly
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,
i and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese *type*
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the *Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī* (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the *Bodhivaṃsa*.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirāṇa Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of *S₁*, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the *Mahāvamsa*; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the *Mahāvamsa* says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyam samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the *Samañtapaṣādikā*. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the *Kālingabodhi-jātaka*; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long

description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgala-vilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus:—

Dipavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭi-sambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gaṇḍhā ācariyehi visuṃ visuṃ katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhīro dhīrehi abhivaṇṇiyam—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows:—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasattha Māgadhi kagantho
abhisambodhi kathā dibārasakathasāṅkalito — sakalavimala-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputtenāyāṃ padānupadikavyākhyāyena Madhurattḥappakāsinīṃ nāma vaṇṇanaṃ karontena sakabhāsāya parivattito — etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa ganthassa Sihalānaṃ atthāvahatā sanimā vinñāyati — ayaṃ hi gantho aññesu Māgadḥikagānthesu alabbhāniyehi dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesaṃ ācariyānaṃ racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullaṃ Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadḥikaracanaṃ iti Lāṅkā-dīpikēhi ācariyēki garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsū tāsū ācariyaparamparāsu paṭilikhāntēhi lekhakehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha katthaci visadisapāṭhavasena c' eva anucitapāṭhajojanena ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāṭhataṃ pi dissanti — tasmā tāni parisodhetvā pāṭhakānaṃ dātukāmena Gālupuravāsinaṃ Jayatilakagunaratanaḥbhidhānena vinicchayādḥikārimantinaṃ ajjesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissa SiriSumaṅgalābhidhānassa padhāmasaṅghanāyakatthēnavarassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitābhidhānena bhikkhunā tassācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhita-bhidhānassa sudhāsassa ca upadese tathvā tesāṃ sūhāyena saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi parissamena katā pi yattha katthaci pamāḍabbhamādivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā pi bhāveyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādaya paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ
te muttim enti bhayato vividhā ca dukkhā,
lābhāya tassa suguṇassa nisinnakāle
rukkho mahopakarāṇo py abhipūjaniyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dighanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dātthanāmena saṅghatthērena āvācītena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dāttha (evidently identical with Dāthānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dīghanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bōdhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

February, 1891.

CORRIGENDA.

P. 65, l. 7 for -pūritāṁ read -pūritam

P. 65, l. 25 for niṭṭhapetvā read niṭṭhāpetvā

P. 66, l. 5 for viya read viya

P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 for arāṇam, arāṇam read arānam, aranam

P. 67, l. 26 read vaggu ca rajanīyo

P. 68, note 9 for phandā° etc. read B phandā°; ? read odhāpayā°

P. 69, l. 10 read na hi

P. 69, l. 26 for -keneva read ken' eva

P. 70, l. 23 for -paṭimaṇḍitena read -paṭimaṇḍitena

P. 125, l. 10 for mahāmucalinda° read mahāmucala°

P. 125, note 9 for S., etc. read B mahāmucalinda°

P. 125, note 10 dele read mahamba°

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā
Patto sabbaññutam Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādapaṃ,
Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe
Puññaṃ tassānubhāvena bhettvā¹ sabbe upaddave,
Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsāya Satthuno
Pubbe Sihalabhāsāya tthitaṃ vuddhajanānugo² ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharaṇabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi
Laṅkāvasīnam atthāya Sihalabhāsāya tthipitam Mahābo-
dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa³ desavāsīnaṃ subodhaṃ +
karonto, sabbajantūnam mūlabhāsāya Māgadhā⁵ bhidhānāya
Dasabalassa desanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto
api nāma sādhujaṇaṃ paritoseyyam, evaṃ ca satī,

Ken' atthena mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?

Kiṃ sādhiṇī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatitthitā ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'
atthena mahābodhi?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu
ñāpaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkho pi bodhi
tveva nāmaṃ labhīti⁶, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato
bodhiṃ vā mahatī ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-
marāsuranarindaṇāgindehīti vā mahābodhiṃ evaṃ vacan-
attho datthabbo.⁷

¹ S₂ hetvā

² B buddha-

³ S_{1,2} asesā-

⁴ B subodhiṃ

⁵ S₁ B Magadhā-

⁶ B labhati

⁷ B veditabbo

“Kāssa sambandhīnīti?” Yo dayāsīṭalamānaso paññāvā
 so eko mahāpuriso, ito ‘titānaṃ kappasatasahassādhikā-
 naṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthakē lokiyalokuttara-
 sampadākara’¹ buddhapacceka buddhaaggasāvaka² mahāsāva-
 kacakkavattinarāsabhādhāravarajāmbudīpe amaragaṇa-
 disajanākiṇṇatāya Amaravatīti laddhābhidhānāya amara-
 vatīyā rājadhānīyā³ sakalaloka-pūjite Kamalāsana-sūnukule
 paramasukhumamedho Sumedho nāma⁴ sukumāro kumāro⁵
 hutvā, vasantakantimadditavilāso vedasāgarapārāgo saka-
 lalakāriyabhāvaṃ upagato garucaraṇapāricariyāvasāne
 vivatadvarāni fatanakosasaṃhassāni disvā, “Aho mama
 pitupitāmahādayo mahantaṃ dhananicayaṃ⁶ katvā para-
 lokaṃ gacchantā etesaṃ māsakam pi n’evādāya gaminisūti,”
 saṃvegāṃ upayāto, “Mayā paṇ’ imaṃ dhanasāraṃ ga-
 hetvā gantuṃ yuttaṃ ti,” nagare bheriṃ carāpetvā, turi-
 yaṇādagandhena upagataṃ narabhamaragaṇaṃ ratanaṃ-
 karandappavāhena sattāhaṃ santappetvā, dānatulini-
 pātenāpi akataparikkhayaṃ ratanakamalasaṇḍaṃ disvā,
 sabbassa sajanaparijanassa rudato⁷ dāhanapari-gatā viya
 kuñjaro vanagahanā gehā nikkhamitvā, ketakāsokaṭṭilaka-
 campakādīnekavikacakusumanikaraparimalatarusaṇḍama-
 ṇḍitam migaturāṅga⁸ nāgavyagghādiaparimitacatuppada-
 kambakānucaritaṃ kuraracakora⁹ mayūrabhīṇkāradisa-
 kūtanantakūjitaṃ devadānavaśiddhavijjādhārādīnānabhūta-
 tatanisevitaṃ¹⁰ marakatarajatakanakaphalikadivividhasi-
 khari¹¹ satasamujjalaṃ nekanākaṇḍāyakanikāyakaṃ mīṇiku-
 kalasaluṭṭitavanasarasahassūpasobhitaṃ himadharapāṇḍha-
 rābharanabhūtaṃ sisirasikarāsāraṇijjharasatasahassara-
 maṇīyaṃ anekavidharatanākaraṃ surakinnaranāgarāṅga-
 maṇḍalaṃ Himavantam ajjhogahetvā, kappapādapaṇḍava-
 pāṭalapādātalo¹² kamalakomalakaro manosiḷāpaṇḍakapiṇ-

¹ B -sampadādhāra- ² B omits buddhasāvaka mahāsāvaka-

³ B rājadhānīyā

⁴ B Sumedho nāma nāmena

⁵ B omits kumāro

⁶ B -sanniccayaṃ

⁷ B durato

⁸ S₁ -turaga-

⁹ B -caṅkura-

¹⁰ S₁ -satanisevitaṃ; S₂ -sannisevitaṃ ¹¹ S₂ -sikhara-

¹² B -pallavapādātala-kamala-

galena sariralāvannaena limpento¹ viya, vanagāhanam
 vikacanayanamsujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-
 hassasānchāditam saradasamayāsobham dassento viya,
 vanabhūmim nivāsabhūmim olokeno vanagajamada-
 jalasekasamvaddhitavikasitapupphasurabhipādapam assa-
 mapadam disvā, pavālavannacchadanam rajatajjuti-
 setabhittim indanīlamanikiraṇaviracitam iva rammabhū-
 mim suphassitavātapānadvāram² kosiyaḍattiyam vanna-
 sālinim³ paṇṇasālam pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcitvā,
 bandhujīvakakusumadaladāmasannibham rattavākacīram⁴
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesam⁵ suvaṇṇavannaṁ
 vākacīram⁶ paridahitvā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam⁷
 ajinadīpicammam ekamsam katvā, jaṭamaṇḍalam band-
 hitvā, tivaṅkam khārikājam amse katvā, komalaṅguli-
 dalanikarena rattuppaleneva karatalena kattaradaṇḍam
 gaḥetvā, nalinayonivimānaramaṇiyāya paṇṇasālāya Brah-
 malīlāya nikkhamitvā, mudusiniddhamatṭa⁸ samatalaseta-
 vippakiṇṇapulinam mahācaṅkamam abhiruyha,⁹ caraṇaka-
 malamālāya pulinajalatalam alaṅkaronto katipayavāre caṅ-
 kamitvā, attano vilāsam oloketvā, amatarasadhārāparampara-
 bhisittagatto viya saṅjātapīṭipāmojjo tam vikkhambhetvā:
 “Manoratho me matthakam patto, sobhati vata me pab-
 bajjā, chinnam me ghibandhanam, sosāpito kāmapaṅko,
 saṅkhipitam saṁsāravatṭam, nipphāditam nekkhammam,
 karissāmi samānadhhammam, labhissāmi samānaphalam ti.”
 Jātussāho khārikājam otāretvā, caṅkamanakotiyam mugga-
 vannaṣilāpatte nisīditvā, vanadevatānam mananayanāni
 vilumpanto divasabhāgam vītināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-
 dhārīṇi¹⁰ raṁsimālīni kamalinikāmuke¹¹ attham upayāte
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuraravānusārīṇi mandamandam
 Mandākinīhamse va samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam
 paṇṇasālam¹² pavisitvā, niddārajanikarakiraṇena mukulita¹²

¹ B limpanto² B suphusita-³ B -pālīnīm⁴ S₂ -civaram ; B rattavaravāka-⁵ S₂ -civaram⁶ B -santhāra-⁷ B -matṭha-⁸ B -aruyha⁹ B aruṇataratapadhārīṇi¹⁰ B kamalinisāmike¹¹ B paṇṇasālāyam¹² B makulita-

nam dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālavane
divāvihāraṃ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamutthiyo¹ ga-
hetvā, pipphali² rukkhamūle abhisambujjhित्वा, Sunandārāme
Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvīhi
aggasāvakehi saddhiṃ³ niccakālaṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasata-
sahasseehi parivuto Sāgatena yatinā upatthiyamāno Nan-
dāya⁴ Sunandāyāti dvīhi aggasāvikaḥi adhiगतasāsano⁵
anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kile-
saggisantattaṃ sabbaJanamānaṃ Dhammakathāmatara-
sadhārāya⁶ sitibhāvaṃ⁷ + Janento Sudassanamahāvihāre
viharati. ✓

Tasmiñ kālē tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso ⁵ udite bhuvana-
sekhare udayācalacūlāmaṇibhūte aruṇataruṇarāṁsipuras-
sare virocane uttara ⁶ Himavantañ gantukāmo abhiññā-
pādakañ ⁷ catutthajjhānañ samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kā-
yena suvaṇṇahaṁso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nilam-
bare thirataravijjullilāya gacchanto Rammavatīnagara-
vāsino ⁸ mahādānañ sajjetvā, Tusitapuram ⁹ viya nagaram
alaṅkaritvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggañ devin-
dassa Sudassanamahāvīthim avahasantaṁ ¹⁰ iva alaṅka-
rantañ disvā: “Kin nu kho kāraṇaṁ ti?” cinto, cak-
kavattinarapatisavanapāsaparigalitaratanakunḍālam iva ga-
ganatalato otaritvā, Bhagavato gamanamaggaṁ ¹¹ maṅga-
lapaṭaheneva pūrayantā ¹² dasadisāñ sareṇa bhadantā ¹³
haṭṭhatutṭhā ¹⁴: “Kass’ imam paramaruciradassaniyam ¹⁵
maggam alaṅkarothāti?” pucchitvā: “Dīpaṅkaramuni-
varassāti,” sutvā, pītiparipunnakāyo: “Aho me ¹⁶ idhāga-
manañ svāgamanam, aparimitakappakotisatasahasas ¹⁷ pi

1 B pippali-

२ S₂ Nandā Sunandā

3 B samadhigata°

4 B sītabhāvaṃ

5 Si Sumedho

⁶ B uttaratamapantham

7 S₂ abhiññapādakam jhānam B abhiññāpādakajjhānam

⁸ S_{1,2} Rammanagaravāsīhi

9 B devapuram iva

¹⁰ S¹ vahantam; S² apahasantam iva

¹¹ S² omits maggāṃ ¹² MSS. pūrayanto ¹³ B pharanto

14 B hatthatuttho

15 S₂ paramaruciradassanam

16 B S_I mama

17 Sr -sahasseehi

गणेशाय नमः

¹⁶ S₁ omits *setubhūto*; S₂ omits *setubhūtassa*

¹⁶ S₁ omits *setubhūto*; S₂ omits *setubhūtassa*.

ummiletvā, oloken¹to tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhāsinaṃ disvā, paññākañña²ya codito : “Yan nūnāhaṃ anekādinavaṃ saṃsāraṃ pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyan ti?” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇi³yā āyācitahadayo evaṃ paṇītāmatapa⁴ti⁵ve⁶llo atimadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhitvā, ghanataratimira⁷gabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjana⁸sa⁹diso, “Mādis¹⁰e sati mati¹¹sutidhitisamā¹²dhisampanne vira¹³purise ekākini saṃsāra¹⁴jalani¹⁵dhinimuggasattakāyā¹⁶m pahāya nibbānathalam¹⁷ abhirū¹⁸l¹⁹he ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamā²⁰nassa asara²¹nibhū²²tassa lokassa²³ patit²⁴ṭṭhaṃ kātum samattho bhavissati ; sabbaññuta²⁵m pana patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra²⁶kantārā tāretvā²⁷ nibbānana²⁸garam pavesissāmī²⁹ti,” sāvakaññā³⁰ñābhimukhamā³¹nasā³²m sabbaññuta³³ñā³⁴ñābhimukham akāsi.

Dipaṅkara³⁵narāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇā³⁶sāgarassa ussisake³⁷ ṭhatvā, kanakapāsā³⁸de maṇisihapañjara³⁹m ugghā⁴⁰ṭento viya pañcavaṇṇapa⁴¹sādasampannā⁴²nī locanā⁴³nī ummī⁴⁴letvā oloken⁴⁵to taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, viditā⁴⁶dhippāyo⁴⁷ tassa anāgataṃ jātipariyanta⁴⁸m anāgatasā⁴⁹ññā⁵⁰ne⁵¹na oloketvā, ṭhitako⁵² 'va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañ⁵³jughosaṃ nicchāretvā : “Passatha bho⁵⁴ tumhe bhikkhave. imam mahānubhāva⁵⁵m uggatapaṃ tāpasā⁵⁶m kalalapiṭṭhe⁵⁷ nipanna⁵⁸n ti?” vatvā. “Evaṃ bhante ti,” vutte : “Ayaṃ hi⁵⁹ buddhabhā⁶⁰vāyābhini⁶¹hāraṃ⁶² katvā nipanno, samijjhis⁶³sati imassa patthanā⁶⁴, anāgate kappasatasahassā⁶⁵dhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyā⁶⁶nam matthake sakalaloka⁶⁷dhātusu viddha⁶⁸msitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati. Tas⁶⁹mim paṇ' assa attabhā⁷⁰ve Kapilapura⁷¹m nāma nagaraṃ nivāso⁷² bhavissati, Mahāmāyā⁷³ nāma devī mātā, Suddho⁷⁴dano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve agga⁷⁵sāvikā, Ānando nāma⁷⁶ upatṭhako, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā⁷⁷ nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam pana paripakke⁷⁸

¹ B₂ - mati¹muti-

³ B assa lokassa

⁵ B karuṇāsahagatassa

⁷ S₂ omits hi

⁹ S₂ nivāso nāma ; B nivāsaṃ

² S nibbānaphalam

⁴ B santāretvā

⁶ B no tumhe

⁸ S₂ - bhāvābhini⁸

¹⁰ S₁ parikkhe

ñāpe¹ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ
padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyasam paṭiggahetvā Neraṇḍarāja
tīre paribhūñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambuñjissatīti²
vyākariṭvā, atthahi³ kusumamuṭṭhihi tam karuṇamayam
pūjetvā,⁴ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahasseehi saddhim padak-
khiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmarāsuranaroragādayo⁵ mahāpurisaṃ kusu-
mambarābharāṇasekharādihi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhi-
ṇaṃ katvā, Dīpaṅkarajinavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ⁶
Rammapuram pavisiṃsu.⁷

Tadā samadhigatābhinihāro Buddhānkuro nipamattā-
nato vuṭṭhāya, puppharāsimattake⁸ pāmalekadhātum
olokento⁹ pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisinno sakaladasasahas-
sacakkavāḷadevatāhi pubbanimittāṃ disvā, sādhukāraṃ
dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaviya-
māno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekatarāṃ sañjātussalho
Buddhakārakadhamme vicinanto dasasu disasu adisvā at-
tasantānam olokento sabbabodhisatthehi āsevitānisevitam¹⁰
paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā attānam oyadanto: “Su-
medhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalilakumbhaṃ
viya niravasesaṃ katvā pītivikasitamukho karuṇāpuras-
saraṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāramiṃ pūreyyasīti.” Daḥham
manasi patitṭhāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasa-
tenāpi¹¹ avikampanīyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: “Na ettaken'eva
sakkā sammāsambodhim¹² pāpunītuṃ ti,” āvajjanto¹³ duti-
yaṃ silapāramiṃ disvā: “Tam pi cāmarī viya vāḷāpālīkā
silapāramiṃ supūreyyasīti,”¹⁴ adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ
nekkhammapāramiṃ¹⁵ disvā: “Anavaraṇaratibahula-¹⁶
bandhanāgāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkham-
mābhimukho¹⁷ hohīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catuttham pañ-

¹ S₂ ñāno.

³ B pūjitvā

⁵ B suramma Rammanagaraṃ

⁷ B -rāsīmattake

⁹ B S₂ omī sammā-

¹¹ B omī su-

¹³ B -hahala-

² B attha-

⁴ B Brahmaśūranāgādayo pi

⁶ B pavisiṃsu

⁸ B arisattenāpi

¹⁰ S₁ S₂ āvajjanto

¹² B nikkhamapā-

¹⁴ B nikkhamā-

nāpāramim disvā: “Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacāriko bhikkhū uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasāṅkamitvā kusalākusalādīpaṭipadam pucchanto paññāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamam viriyapāramim disvā: “Thānagamanāsanāsanānesu¹ samānadaḥhaviriyo viya sīho mīgarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno viriyo² hutvā viriyapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato chaṭṭham khantipāramim disvā: “Sūciasucinīkhēpakkaṃ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammānāvaṃnakkhamo³ hutvā khantipāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamam saccapāramim disvā: “Himagimhādisabbasamāyesu osadhī viya vithim anatikamanti⁴ matthake asanisatanipāte pi⁵ muśāvadam akaronto saccapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato atṭhamam adhiṭṭhānapāramim disvā: “Sabbadisābhāgo pagatehi⁶ pi vātehi acalasuppatitṭhitapabbato viya attādhītṭhānehi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamam mettāpāramim disvā: “Kalyāṇapāpajanassa samautusampadāyakam udakam viya sakalahitāhitasattānam samam mettāpavattako hutvā mettāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upādharonto dasamam upekkhāpāramim disvā: “Yatḥā tav’ ekam aṅgam gandhena koci ālimpeyya ekam aṅgam vāsiyā koci taccheyya tesu vippahīnānūnāyapaṭigho sukhe dukkhe majjhatto hutvā upekkhāpāramim pūreyyāsīti.”⁷ Pūretvā ca⁸ bodhitale nisīditvā dasasahassilokadhātum⁹ unnādetvā: “Buddho bhavissāmīti.”¹⁰ Daḥham¹¹ hadaye nidhāya evam anekopamopetaṃ¹² katvā dasapāramiyo sabhāvasarasato¹³ vicinitvā¹⁴: “Ito uddham tiyaddhagato: añño Buddhakārakadhammo nāma n’atthīti,” sannitṭhā-

¹ B samāyesu ² B omits viriyo ³ B -sandassita-

⁴ B vithim anokkamanti osadhī viya matthake

⁵ S₁ -pātenāpi ⁶ B -bhāge pahatehi pi

⁷ S₁ S₂ pūreyyāsi ⁸ B va ⁹ B dasasata-

¹⁰ B S₂ bhavissatīti ¹¹ B hadayena daḥham

¹² B anekopamopamitaṃ ¹³ B sabhāvasarasato

¹⁴ S₂ cinitvā ito ; B vicinitvā ito

nañ katvā: ¹ “Aṅgapariccāgo pāramī bāhīravatthupariccāgo upapāramī jīvitapariccāgo paramatthapāramitī,” sallakkhetvā Sinerumatthakañ gahetvā, mallāsāgaram ālo-lento viya anulomapaṭilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sam-masitvā, mattadantiakkantatalakaḍḍipañ ² viya udakāvaṇi-pariyantam paṭhaviñ kampetvā, kulālacakkañ viya dasa-sahassim³ paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuramaku-tamaṇisilās⁴ anadalalalitatanajotakam⁵ assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekaḍḍipāyamānassa Di-pankarassa bhaḍḍavato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atik-kamitvā ekasmiñ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍañṇassa sammā-sambuddhassa santike Vijitāvī nāma cakkavattī hutvā lad-dhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atik-kamitvā ekasmiñ⁶ yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmānañ catunnañ sammāsambuddhānañ santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarājā Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiñ⁷ yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanā-mānañ tinnāñ sammāsambuddhānañ santike Mahesak-kho yakkhasenāpati Sīho migarājā Cīṇavasī tūpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiñ⁸ kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambuddhassa san-tike⁹ Jāṭiko nāma ratthiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṇṣakappasata¹⁰ sahassānam matthake ekasmiñ yeva kappe uppannānañ Sumedho Sujāto ti lad-dhanāmānañ dvinnāñ sammāsambuddhānañ santike Uttaro nāma māṇavo cakkavattirājā hutvā laddhavyāka-

¹ B katvā bāhīravatthupariccāgo pāramī nāma aṅga-pariccāgo upapāramī jīvita^o ² B S₁ akkantanala-

³ B dasasahassilokadhātum

⁴ B -silāpaṭṭa-

⁵ S_{1,2} -ḍullalitapādapaṅkajo sakam

⁶ B ekamhi

⁷ B ekamhi

⁸ B ekamhi

⁹ B Jāṭiko nāma dattiko hutvā

¹⁰ S₂ B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma māṇavo Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa¹ sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikhī Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmim pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo² nāma māṇavo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasā abhabbatthānāni apāpunītvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhapārajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ³ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta+somajātakaṃ Māhāsaṅkhapārajātakaṃ Khantivādasjātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājjajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti, evamādisu jātikotīsatasahassesu aṅgaṃ dhaṇaṃ jīvitam pariccajanto dānapārami dānaupapārami dānaparamatthapārami, silapārami silaupapārami silaparamatthapārami, nekkhammapārami⁶ nekkhammaupapārami nek-

¹ B Vipassī samamā°² S₁ Pālo nāma³ B Sattubhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivādasjātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājjajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti⁴ S₂ omits Mahāsūta°⁵ S₂ Khantivādi°⁶ B nikkhama° in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāpāramī paññāupapāramī
 paññāpāramatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyāupapāramī
 viriyaparamatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī
 khantiparamatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccāupapāramī
 saccaparamatthapāramī, adhiṭṭhāpāramī adhiṭṭhāupa-
 pāramī adhiṭṭhānaparamatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-
 upapāramī mettāparamatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-
 khāupapāramī upekkhāparamatthapāramīti, imā sama-
 tiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, nāpatthacariyā,
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo
 jīvitapariccāgo¹ varadhanapariccāgo sutabhariyāpariccāgo² ti
 ime pi³ pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā, Vessantarattabhāve
 yeva tthātvā sattakkhattuṃ vasudhātālacalanapurassaram⁴
 mahādānaṃ datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite⁵ + patinābije
 paññālavālake⁶ karuṇājalasekasamvaddhite mettākkhan-
 dhasamrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallave pā-
 ramīkusunasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-
 baññūtaññāmataphalaṃ gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara⁷ vadhūvidhūyamānacāru⁸ cāmāra-
 ricisāñcayadha valikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-
 vatāyukāṃ tthātvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brah-
 maranikarehi ekato⁹ sannipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,¹⁰ buddhattāyāti?” namassa-
 mānehi yācito kālādīpadesakulajananiyūni¹¹ oloken-
 to, “Kālo Buddhābhāvāyāti,” itvā sabbaBuddhuppādadhāra-
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSalilavatiSetakāṇṇikaThūmUsi-
 raddhajābhidhānānaṃ nigamanadīgāma¹² pabbatānam maj-
 jhe Majjhadesa¹³ majjhadesālāṅkārabhūto atimahatā

¹ B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

² B omits pi ³ B -purataraṃ ⁴ B sampatitṭhite

⁵ S₁ paññālavālaye; S₂ paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-
 bālādalavālaye

⁶ B omits -vara-

⁷ S₂ omits -cāru-

⁸ B ekato' va

⁹ B mārisa buddhattāyāti

¹⁰ B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

¹¹ S_{1,2} -nigamagāma-

¹² B omits majjhadesa

tuhinagirisikharamālānukārīṇā sudhādhavalena¹ pākāra-
maṇḍalena² parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya
bahuvīdhataruganānīcitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite
Kelāsaśikhariśikharānukārīṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare
madamuditahāṁsasārasa³mekhalākālāpāya nīlavanarājīvi-
rājītāya⁴ tataruhataruvigalitakusumābharaṇasamalaṅka-
tasucivimalasālilavāhīṇīyā Rohiṇīyā gaṅgāyā sinātīvica-
ritabahuvidhanarāṇarīgajaturāṅga⁵rathasambādhe asam-
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhīragajitasālilasikarā-
sārādhārāghāresu⁶ ābaddhasikhāṇḍamālānam⁷ mattamo-
ramaṇḍalānaṁ tāṇḍavena indacāpakalāpāvipphuritajala-
dharādivasāyamāne bhavanakālahaṁsakulakolāhale matta-
kantāmaṇīvalayakalaravaramaṇīye pabuddhasabba-loke vi-
pulaṇṇatthūKapilavattunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamse
Mahāsammatabhisammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha⁸Mandhātu⁹Mahāmandhātu-
Cara¹⁰Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagī-
fathapathe¹¹ Mahāsudassananidassane Makha¹²devaputta
nattasāntāne NimiKusaparipālīte RaghuAja¹³Dasaratha-
Rāmābhirāme¹⁴ Okkākappabhāve sakalakulātārakānaṁ
tārāpatibhūte dhotasāṅkhaṇḍapakkhittakhīrasālilānimmale Sā-
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacaranayugalaṁ dhiti-
mativiriyādiguṇagaṇādhivāsaṁ¹⁴ vimalasālilāṅkārasatata-
samalaṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānaṁ nivāsaṁ iva siriyā

¹ B sutadhavalena

² S₂ nīlavanavīrājīrājītāya ; B -rājīrājītāya

³ S₁ snātī- ; S₂ sanāthikate ; B sanāthikate viravadhāna-
bahuvidha-

⁴ S₁ -turaga- ⁵ MSS -ghāresu

⁶ B -sikhāṇḍamaṇḍalānaṁ

⁷ S_{1,2} omit Mahāuposatha ⁸ S_{1,2} omit Mandhātu

⁹ B VaraUpavara-

¹⁰ B SārasāgaraBharataBhagīratha-

¹¹ S_{1,2} Makhā- ; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

¹² B RaghuAjjuna- ¹³ S₂ Rāmābhirāmarāme

¹⁴ B āyatanam iva siriyā samūham iva sādūhānaṁ Sud-
dhodanamahārājānaṁ

samāham iva sādḥūnam Suddhodanarājānam paṭicea
paramanimmalasīlālaṅkārasatatasamalaṅkatāyā¹ pubba-
navaraparicariyo² pacitapunṇātisayaabhājanikatasantānavi-
sesāya accharānibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagagana-
candalekhāya sakalalokamanohārāya Mahāmāyādeviyā³
kucchiyaṁ saradarajanikaranikarāvadātavaravaraṇavilāsaṁ
supinena⁴ sandassetvā⁵ avijahitasatisampajāṇṇo Tusitapu-
rato cavityā vividhesu pāṭihāriyasahassesu pavattamānesu
paṭisandhim aggaḥesi.

Athāyaṁ vihitavividhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-
kaṇṇikāsīnasuvannarūpako viya pallaṅkam ābhujitvā,⁶
mātugabbhe nisinno vippasannamaṇiratanāvutaratta-
kambalasuttam⁷ iva mātuyā paññāyanto dasamāsāvasāne
pupphaphalapallavālaṅkatasiniddha⁸ vividharucirataruvara-
nicite bhamamānabhamaramadhuakaropakuṇṇite⁹ vividha-
kusumagandhādhi¹⁰ vāsitasukhapavane jananamānayanavi-
lumpinīLumbinivane¹¹ vikasita¹² maṇḍalasālamūle vicitta-
vatthalaṅkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulatinugata¹³ mat-
tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakaravālambitasuphul-
lasālasākhāya pācīnābhimukhaṭṭhitāya Māyārājiniyā kue-
chito adhomukham apatamāṇo ratanapallaṅkāvatara¹⁴
mānamahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakappikāya
sayitvā sayam abhīmatasamayasaṁāgatāsuvanna¹⁵ bha-
maro viya ca pasāritakaracarāṇo Kāsikavatthaveṭṭhitajati-
raṅgamaṇiratanam iva parisuddhasarīro hutvā cando viya
jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇimisaṁānu-
sehi¹⁶ kanakajālājīnadukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggaḥito.¹⁷
Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamāṇūsu
andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi ulāravipulobhāsesu

¹ B ākaram iva guṇānam

² S₂ -paricayo-

³ B Makāmāyāya

⁴ S_{1,2} sujitena

⁵ S₁ dassetvā

⁶ S₁ ābhujitvā

⁷ B omits -kambala-

⁸ B -siniddhi-

⁹ B S₂ *kujite

¹⁰ S₁ -gandhādi-

¹¹ B Lumpinī

¹² B suvikasita-

¹³ B -tarulatā-

¹⁴ B -patamāna-

¹⁵ B -suvannavanna-

¹⁶ S₂ kamalāsanaṇimisaṁānu^o

¹⁷ B pariggaḥito

pharantesu sakaladasadisāsu vippasannāsu rajanikarasu-
 riyatārāgaṇesu atirekatarāṇi virocantesu ¹ nabhobhūmi-
 gata²ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusitala³mārutesu
 vāyantesu catuddipagata⁴jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu
 vegavati⁵salilavāhinīsu ⁶asandamānāsu ⁷sāntaka⁸lola-
 jalānidhīsu madhurasalilakalilesu videsayātāsu ⁹nāvāsu sade-
 sāṇi sīgham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-
 harīṇesu saha kīlantesu andhesu navanattarasopetasalila-
 paṅgulana¹⁰ccam ¹¹passamānesu badhi¹²resu sattasaropetaṇi
 sakāmarāgam ¹³mūgagītikaṇi suṇamānesu ¹⁴sakalanibbu-
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhurajalākamalasaṇḍa-
 maṇḍitesu petesu ¹⁵dibbojānilam uggirantesu ¹⁶śakunīsu
 gaganatala¹⁷gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu ¹⁸
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparilāhesu chinnāsu sakala-
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana¹⁹dvārakavātesu sayāṇi yeva
 vivātesu asesajantūsu ²⁰piyāṇi vadantesu turagesu ²¹ma-
 dhurahesāravaṇi karantesu kuṇjaresu atigajjantesu ke-
 śarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturiyesu sakasakaninnādam
 muñcantesu aghattitasarirābharaṇesu madhuraravaṇi
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasāṅgitaṇi ²²kurumānāsu suphul-
 lesu ²³tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilātālāni ²⁴bhinditvā upa-
 rūpari sattasattā hutvā vicittapañcavaṇṇapadumesu nik-
 khamantesu adhomukkhakamalesu padumavitānesu pa-
 vanapathe vitatesu ²⁵samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturiyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-
 nandakārīsu patitthitapādātalehi dhaññatarāṇi ²⁶dhara-
 ṇītalam akāsi.

¹ B virocantesu² B narabhūmigata^o³ B sītama^o⁴ S₁ -āgata-⁵ B vegagatīsu⁶ B nānāsantaka⁷ B videsagatāsu⁸ B navanātakara-⁹ B sakāmarāgapurāgītikaṇi¹⁰ B *inserts* mūgesu byattikathāṇi kathantesu¹¹ S₂ pesatesu ¹² B *omits* -tala-¹³ S_{1,2} ācarantīsu¹⁴ S₂ -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-¹⁵ B avasesajantūsu¹⁶ B turāṅgesu¹⁷ S_{1,2} -saṅgitaṇi¹⁸ S₂ *omits* su-¹⁹ B jalasilāmahītalāni²⁰ S₂ cītesu²¹ B dhaññāṇi

Tepāha :

Atidhaññā vata dharapī¹ dharapīdhara dhārā vīra vara-
pañña

Yā te alattha varacakkavicittapādatala²samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janama-
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhaṇa-
nuvyañjanapatimaṇḍitadeho pasādāvanatānekasatasahassa-
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolinālāṅkatakacarpa-
yugalo pasādaviṃhayāpunnabuddhi³vibudha⁴manujasa-
tābhigiyamānathutivacano saradarañjanikarasuhassarañsi-
pahāsa⁵kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-
natalanābbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-
mitāmahañṇavapāro kārūṇam iva dehabaddho abhiññhārā-
tisayaparipākālābhikusalasambhārabharitasantānaviseso
āvāso va guṇānañ nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro
va mohandhakāraviddhamanassa cakkhur iva subbalokassa
pavāho va⁷ karuṇārasassa santaraṇasetu viya⁸ saṃsārasa-
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosaṃmatassa upa-
desako siddhimaggassa⁹ nābhi paññācakkassa utthāma-
vaṃso Dhammaddhajassa¹⁰ pharasu tañhālatagahamassa
plavo¹¹ lobhañṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujañṇamassa
dāvāṇalo¹² rāgapallavassa pabhavo puññasamāyassa pura-
tthimadisam olokento, tattha ekañṇaṇi anekacakkavā-
lakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṃ dasadisam¹³ anuvilokento
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarabhi-
mukho Brahmunā setacchattān dhāriyamāno¹⁴ Suyāma-
vibudhādhipena vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-
jena ratanakhacitamāṅgalakhaggān¹⁵ kanakapādukanā dib-
bamayam uñhisān gahetvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi solā-

¹ B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te alatthavaracakkacittapā-
dalañ samphassantīti

² S₁ -thala-

³ MSS. -anubyañjana-

⁴ S₁ -budha-

⁵ B vibuddha-

⁶ MSS. -rañsāpahāsa-

⁷ S₂ omits va

⁸ S_{1,2} omīti viya

⁹ B siddhimaggassa

¹⁰ B Dhammarājassa

¹¹ S_{1,2} valabbhāṇalo

¹² B aṇalo

¹³ S₂ dasadisāyam

¹⁴ B dhārayamāno

¹⁵ S₁ -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivattho viya, anala-
 űkato ¹ pi. cakkavattialaűkāreṇa alaűkato viya, bhūmiyā
 gacchanto pi ākāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññā-
 yanto, ² sattapadavitihāreṇa ³ gantvā vijambhamāno, ⁴
 kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa ⁵ sahaajātāmodena ⁶ sa-
 kalabhuvanatalam parivāseṇo, navanīrahāragambhira-
 jaladharadhaninibhāsadhīraṇ ⁸ giram nicchāretvā: “Aggo
 ’ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaracārittam ⁹ uttamasiha-
 nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaram janidhighosagambhīradundubhī ¹⁰ dhani-
 purassareṇa ¹¹ maṅgalapaṭahapaturavasam ¹² vassitena ¹³ ane-
 kajanasahassakalakalahalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuva-
 nam ¹⁴ āpūrayanto, caranapāṭaranitanūpurasahassamūkharī-
 tadasadisena ¹⁵ sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamappho-
 titakucathalena ¹⁶ sarabhasaukkhepacalitamanivalayāvali-
 vācālitaabhujalatenā ¹⁷ vīṇāveṇumurajakamīsatālalayānuga-
 tena madhuragī ¹⁸ tagīyamānena nac ¹⁹ cakīlāpasutena Māyā-
 devīparijānenānuyāto, calitamanīkuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena ²⁰
 bhamamānasavanuppalena adḍhavigalitavilolasekhareṇa
 niddayāhata ²¹ uḍḍiṅgam ²² addalapaṭahakāhalasaűkharava-
 janitagamanena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāya-
 mānena ²³ vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasā-
 mantam ²⁴ sāntepuram ²⁵ sarājaparisaṇ ²⁵ sabālavuddham

¹ S₁ alaűkato ² B paññāyamāno ³ S₁ -vīthihāre

⁴ S₁ vijambhamānam; S₂ vijambhamāna-

⁵ B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

⁶ B S₂ -jānanāmodena

⁷ B navanīrapadara-

⁸ B -varagīram

⁹ B -cāritam

¹⁰ B -dudrubhi-

¹¹ B -puratarena

¹² B -samvaddhitena

¹³ B tibhavanam

¹⁴ B caranapātuddharanaranitanupūra-

¹⁵ B arasaṅgaticalitalolahāralatāsamuppoṭṭhitakucapale-
 na parigamaukkhepacalitamanivalayārāvaranītabhujala-
 tena ¹⁶ S₁ -bhujatalena ¹⁷ S₁ -gītiṇ

¹⁸ B -natta-

¹⁹ S₁ -tthalena

²⁰ B niddayaniddayāhata-

²¹ B -maṇḍalā-

²² B gāyo pavattamānena

²³ B inserts tato

²⁴ S_{1,2} -sāntepuram

²⁵ B rājaparijanam

sanāgabhujagāsanam¹ sasurāsuram samahisāgarām sa-
MeruYugandharām lokam naccāpento, navasudhavadātapa-
sādasatanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasa-yugalopa-
sobhitadvārappadesam vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-
ranicitam² ullāsitapatākasahassam yāmavattithitavividha-
gajaghaṭāsankatam³ anekaturagasahassasambādham⁴
rājamaggam⁵ aparimitajanamasamūhasamuddasaṅkulam
rājakulam sanarāmaralokenābhinito antepuracaracāruvilā-
sinjanena⁶ kurumānāvataranākamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-
dipo viya asesajanavandanīyo sahajabhūsanō⁷ viya mahā-
purisalakkhaṇēhi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo
pādatalakamalayugalena Kāladevalaisisīsam⁸ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
caranatalapadumarāgaratanaramsinā pitumakutamani-
karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalanidhim iva kalakalamu-
kharam mahantam ussavam patidīnam pavaddhento, suk-
kapakkhābhivaddhamānacandamaṇḍalānukārena¹⁰ vad-
dhanto,¹¹ sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayam sahasśavaṅ-
kam satatittham ratanavālukaṅkṣatīralekham¹² atimā-
dhurasitalāmalajalasampunnam suphullakumudakuvala-
yam¹³ dibbamayam pokkharānim ajjhogahetvā,¹⁴ mahatā
parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīlām kilamāno, soḷasa-
vassikakāle asesava¹⁵ sumatipatimakutaṭṭhapati¹⁶ tithita-
carano¹⁷ sakalabhuvanamaṇḍale asadisābhisekam pāpuṇi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo¹⁸ pituniveditakumāro para-
masukhumālo: “Na jānāti kiñci sippam: na dassāma¹⁹
tassa dhitaro ti,” vuttaṁ rājanicayavacanam sutvā, nagare
bheruṁ carāpetvā, sannihitajan²⁰ asamūhe puravaramajjhe

¹ S₂ -bhujagāsanam

² B -nicitaulārāphita-

³ S₂ yāmavattita-

⁴ B -turaṅga-

⁵ S_{1,2} omit rājamaggam

⁶ S_{1,2} antopuravaracāru-

⁷ S_{1,2} sahajabhūsanēhi

⁸ B Kāladevilaisi-

⁹ S₁ -katvā

¹⁰ B -maṇḍalākārena

¹¹ S_{1,2} vaddhento

¹² S₂ vālikā-

¹³ S₁ -kuvalamayam

¹⁴ B gāhetvā

¹⁵ S₂ avasesavasu-

¹⁶ B -vasudhādhipati-

¹⁷ B -makutaṭṭhapatiṭṭhitacarāṇatalo

¹⁸ B vijitasāṅgāmagato keturūpo

¹⁹ S₁ dassāmi

²⁰ S₂ B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabhāsannibham¹ alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapaṃ
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato² viya kanakasikhariāne-
karatanābharanappabhājālapaṭicchannāvayavo Indāvus-
dhasahassasañcāditadasadiso⁴ va jaladharasamayadi-
vaso amalamaṇiṣbhūmidissamānapati⁶bimbatāya pati-
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-
kanakadaṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo
akkhaṇavedhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā sahasatthā-
maṃ⁷ sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanuḷkoṭivāmapādaṃ
gulipitthe⁸ ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaguṇaṃ viya jiyam āro-
petvā jiyam poṭhento asanisahassaghosabhiṃsaneva jiya-
ravena sakalaṃ tiyojanikaṃ Kapilapuraṃ kampamānaṃ
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇira⁹mukhadhanugūṇagamanāga-
manasarasandhānamokkhakaratalo¹⁰ usuvegameghanādehi
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi¹¹ gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-
¹²ridhārā¹³sahassehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabāṇakamalinihi saradadiva-
sāyamānāni¹⁴ accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi¹⁵ sarapāsādamāṇa-
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvaṇavimhāpaniyāni ane-
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirani-
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapāranihitasāsapadassanasā-
matthavisuddhapasādacakkhuttāyojana¹⁶ṭṭhānatṭhitavālaṃ
vijjhivā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo¹⁷ jiyāropa-
neneva ārādhitehi Sakiyanarādhipehi alaṅkaritvā nītaṃ

¹ S_I -dibbasabhāya

² B -sahassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-
to viya ca ³ B Indāyudha-

⁴ B -sañcādita-; S_{I,2} -sañjādita- ⁵ S_I ācala-

⁶ B bhūmiyaṃ padissa- ⁷ B sahasatthāmasarā-

⁸ B -koṭiyaṃ ⁹ S_I -tuṇhira-

¹⁰ B -sandhānākaḍḍhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

¹¹ B sarappabhāvi- ¹² B omits -saravāri-

¹³ B inserts -sata- ¹⁴ B saradivas- ¹⁵ B suvihita-

¹⁶ S_I -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

¹⁷ B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo

tamālānilasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripupparajani-
 karasommavadanānam ¹ vikasitanila²nirajābhīrāmaloca-
 nānam indacāpakūṭīlanīlabhamukānam bandhujivakadala-
 pāṭaladasanāvapaṇānam ³ kanakakuṇḍalamandītagaṇḍā-
 nam ⁴ kucakanakahaṁsasaṅgamāgatagagana⁵Gaṅgāni-
 radhārāvīrajitarucīra⁶hārānam lomalatālavālakena ⁷ maṇi-
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanataṭā-
 nam karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade raṇitamāṇi-
 nūpurānam piṇḍā⁸lattakapallavita⁹pādapaṅkajānam su-
 rakinnaranāriṅgātīgānam saṅgītena vijitadevanāṭaki-
 nam cattālisasahassarājasundarīnam majjhe velāṇi viya
 sāgarassa madalekhaṇi ¹⁰ viya gajavarassa lataṇi viya
 mahīruhassa kusumasampadaṇi viya madhupavāsassa ¹¹
 candanavanarājīni viya Malayācalassa bhūśābhūtam attano
 niddaṇi ¹² viya nayanagāhīni Bimbādevim aggamaheṣiṇi
 katvā, avahasantesu ¹³ viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-
 saṅcayesu ¹⁴ viya rammasubhanāmakesu ¹⁵ tisu pāsādesu
 surayuvānihi paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-
 nihi paricariyamāno devaḷokasiriṇi viya rajasiriṇi anu-
 bhavanto kamena ¹⁶ vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasāni sakalalokanayanānandajanano sakehi
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otaritvā, ādarīvanamita-
 moli¹⁷sithilamaṇimakūṭapantīhi mahīpālacakkehi paṇi-
 mayamāno ¹⁸ mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram
 āruyha uyyānabhūmiṇi gacchanto, nagaramahāvithiyāni

¹ B -nikarahemavadanānam

² B -nilapuppha-

³ S¹ -dasanavanānam ; B -dasanānam

⁴ B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-

⁵ B saṅgamāgatagaṇānam

⁶ B -rucita-

⁷ B lomalatābālānam manekamaṇi-

⁸ B piṇḍi-

⁹ B -plavita-

¹⁰ B bhaddalekhaṇi vijjadharassa lataṇi

¹¹ S₁ madhumāsassa ; S₂ madhuvāsassa

¹² B niddanayanagāhīni

¹³ S₂ apahasantesu

¹⁴ B -bhavanasiriṇi samayesu

¹⁵ S₂ B rammasuramma-

¹⁶ B anukkamena

¹⁷ S₂ omits -moli-

¹⁸ B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisam jarāyantena viya pīletvā, gahitayobbanarasam¹ saṅkhadhavalakesakalapadhārīm valiparikiṇṇagattam², sabalavivaṇṇadubbala-dehayantam padumasa-ram iva himadūsitam divasakaram iva saduddinam cittasālam³ iva sāravirahitam tarum iva dāvaggilaṅghitam jarā-jajjarasarīram bhamantam āgacchantam disvā, migo viya nigghātaghosacakita⁴ hadayo saṁvegam upagamma dīghamūlham⁵ abhinissayanto⁶: “Nivattaya nivattaya ratham sārathi tvan ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitaratho, “jarā jareti,” nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā, mānussikasampattitilakabhūtehi amaragaṇēhi pi patthaniyasobhehi⁷ kāmīssarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyādi-guṇagaṇavaras⁸ ratanaparipantthehi⁹ mānamadapaṇṇādādivi-vidhadosaśatasahassasahāyehi sādhujanamahimopaghātanigghātehi¹⁰ bālajanasammohapadatṭhānehi lokass’ eva Māravyādhisaṇṭhāpita¹¹ pāsehi paṇītehi vividhehi kama-guṇehi samappito na taṁ jarārūpaṁ saritvā, puna pi kālan-tarena¹² uyyānam tath’ eva gacchanto nagaramahāvīthiyam yeva devanimmitam puṭhutaruddhumātodarakaracarana-yugalam nissāya kampitadeham¹³ vyādhiripuparipīlitam,¹⁴ “Ammā, tāteti,” nirantaram sa¹⁵ gaggadam karuṇam uggirantam purisam olambiya saṅkasaṅkama āgacchantam disvā, saṁvigga-citto ratham nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehi paṇītavividhavisay-appakārehi apahaṭamānaso kilesaripu vijayassa dukkarataṁ lokassa pakāsento viya na taṁ vyādhirūpaṁ saritvā,

¹ B gahitayobbanarasam

² B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalam iva ciraṁ dubbaladehayantam himapadūsitam

³ B jajjarasālam iva

⁴ B -ghosasaṅkita-

⁵ S_{1,2} dīghamuṇham

⁶ B abhinindayanto

⁷ B patthaniyayaśasobhehi

⁸ S₂ -guṇāgamanavara-

⁹ S₁ -paripatthehi ; B -paripantthehi

¹⁰ B sādhujanahitopaghātanigghātehi

¹¹ B Māravyādhisaṇṭhāpita-

¹² B kālantare

¹³ B pakampita-

¹⁴ B byādhiripumimparipīli-

¹⁵ B pabbhaggakarūpaṁ

puna pi puravāthiyam yeva devanimmitam matapurisam
 aparapuriseli catūhi vuyhamānam apaviddhakeseli rodana-
 paretehi ¹ bahūhi naranāriganēhi parivutaṁ disvā, sañjāta-
 saṁvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-
 dītehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-
 mitaṁ sunivatthasupārutacivaraṁ sūntindriyamānasam
 anugataṁ iva bhikkhusiriyā aditthapubbavesaṁ bhikkhum
 āgacchantam disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-
 lavālāṅkatavividha ² taruvaropasobhitam ³ samadamadhu-
 karagaṇopakūjitam ⁴ pavattanaccasikkhisobhamānam uyyā-
 nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinīrājahanāso viya vipphurantihi
 dehappabbāhi sabālātapam ⁵ iva sadāvāṇalam iva vanam
 upadassento, vividhavanalākusumarepuḍhūsarō ⁶ deva-
 parisāya ⁷ saddhiṁ Nandanavana ⁸ samajjho gāhakanāṭa-
 kanāyako viya nāṭakādihi saddhiṁ vanabhavanasukham
 anubhavanto pubbaṇhaṁ saṁharitvā, sucivimalasalilapūri-
 taṁ kamalakumuduppalakuvālayādikusumābharapaṇibhū-
 sitam padumamadhupānamattahaṁsakāminīkatakolāhalaṁ
 vimujjamāna ⁹ samadaSākiyavilāsīnikucakalasalulitaṁ ma-
 ṅgalapokkharāṇim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-
 pākasāsano viya sapariso jalaṁ kilītvā, vāsarāvāsāne sahaṁ-
 saṁ saraṁ saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tīre paramaruciradas-
 sane sakahadayasitale silātale nisiditvā, Vissakamma-
 surakumārenālāṅkato nānāvīrāgatanuvaravasananivāsano
 āmutta ¹⁰ muttaṅgada ¹¹ keyūro varaparama ¹² surabhikusu-
 mamālāsamālāṅkatasīroruho ruciranavakanaka ¹³ makuta-
 kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-
 taṁ varakanakaraḷatamanīratanaṛcitasamosaritaṁvividha-
 surabhikūsumadāmaṁ ratham abhiruyha, ¹⁴ rājasirīnivāsa-

¹ S₁ rodanaparehi

² B omits -vividha-

³ B -sobhitamada-

⁴ S₁ -kuñjitam

⁵ B sadā bālāṇalam

⁶ S₂ -dhuvasarīro

⁷ B vaddhāparisāya

⁸ B Nandavana-

⁹ S₂ vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

¹⁰ S₂ āmuttamuttamba-

¹¹ B -aṅgara-

¹² B vagguparama-

¹³ B -kanakakoṭṭima-

¹⁴ B āruyha

punḍarīkena¹ khīrasāgaraphenadhavalena thūlamuttākālā-
 pajālakāvutena sitātapattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānācā-
 rucāmarakalūpapavanānattitakāṇṇapallavo yuvatīgativasā-
 ranitanūpurapārihāriyasarasanaṇṇavamukhareṇa madhura-
 sararaṇitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṅgalagītena giyamānayasa-
 santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara²ku-
 lāhi kuṇḍjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya raṇita³ma-
 dhurakanaka⁴ghaṇṭikāravamukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetṭhalo-
 hita⁵kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-
 pātālakasara⁶ghaṭāhi kesarihi⁷ viya turaṅgamehi bhāsu-
 rāya alaṇkāra⁸kāyābharanajutisamujjotena⁹ surabhiku-
 sumavasanābharanābhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasaṇ-
 ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata¹⁰sahassa¹¹patti-
 kajanena sobhitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto turaṇ-
 gamayam¹² iva mahitalaṇṇ kuṇḍjaramayam iva disāvalayam
 ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṇṇ dhajamayam iva
 ambaratalaṇṇ gajamadagandhamayam¹³ iva samīraṇam
 bhūpālamayam iva pajārāsīm¹⁴ ābharanarasīmīmayam iva
 gaganam¹⁵ kirītamayam iva ātapam cāmaramayam iva
 divasaṇṇ jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṇṇ karonto, nānāju-
 tivisarasamujjalena vaṇṇena janānayanāni ākaddhanto¹⁶.
 puṇṇiānubhāvaṇṇ samugghosento viya¹⁷ atimanohareṇa¹⁸
 sirisobhaggena sāyaṇhasamaye anekavātapānavivaraṇi-
 gata¹⁹yuvatībhūsanakiraṇasahassasaṇṇkulaṇṇ Kapilapuram
 pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana²⁰vilobhaniyo aṅgappabhāppavāhena lā-

¹ B - punḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphenū-

² S₂ -madhurasareṇa; B -madhuraḥaraṇa-

³ B -rasitamadhura- ⁴ S₂ madhukarakanaka-

⁵ B -lohitapitṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

⁶ B -pātāpātālapādakesarasarehi

⁷ S₂ -kesarasatākesarihi ⁸ B alaṇkāta-

⁹ S_{1,2} -jutiya ¹⁰ S₂ omits -sata- ¹¹ B -sahassena

¹² S₂ turagamayam ¹³ S₂ -gandham iva

¹⁴ B pajam rasiṭābharana- ¹⁵ B gaganatalam

¹⁶ S₂ ākaddhento ¹⁷ S₁ omits viya

¹⁸ S₂ B atimanoramena ¹⁹ B -viniggata-

²⁰ B tibhavana-

vannamayam¹ iva nagaram² ānanamaṇḍalena caṇḍabimbamayam iva gaganatalam ābharanarasmīalokenā Indayudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena niluppalamayam iva divasaṁ dassento purāṣundaripam sābhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi⁴ taralataratārasārehi dīṭṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madanasaraparamparāgatānaṁ⁵ vanitānam āḍasamayāni viya salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca⁶ hadayāni pavisantō viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno⁷ viya locanapuṭehi āhuyamāno viya bhūsārevehi⁸ anugamamāno viya hadayehi nibaddhamāno⁹ viya ābharanaratanarasmirajjuhi mahatā śirisamudayena¹⁰ gacchanto Makaraddhajāyudhabhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotamī¹¹ rājadhitarābhigītāṁ¹² nibbutapadanihitagitāṁ sutvā: “Ayaṁ me sūssavanāṁ¹³ sāvesīti,” paramaratikarāṁ hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā, sajaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamamaṇḍalehi saṁharam iva yāmakūñjaraghaṭāsīkarehi sanisam iva tamālavithikāandhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, subālātapam iva ratanālokehi satārūgaṇam iva muttākālāpehi savassasamayam iva dhārāghārehi¹⁴ abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūritam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakārāṁ lalitavanitāpāda¹⁵ rāgaṅkitam antepura¹⁶ carajananūpurajjhaṅkaramanoharam pacalitabhūsanamanīravaramanīyapāsadam abhīruhitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāguṇe maṇipadipapahatatimiranikare indudīdhitidhavalasacchādapate¹⁷ Kelīsasīlātālavisālasayanatale nipajji.

Tāvad eva taṁ¹⁸ surayuvatisadisarūpasobhāvarayuvatiyomadhuraravāni turīyāni¹⁹ gahetvāna mahāpurisaṁ samp-

¹ B parilāvanna- ² B nagaraṁ karonto ³ B puma-

⁴ B -dissantehi nettatārātalehi dīṭṭhipātehi

⁵ B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānaṁ ⁶ S₂ omits ca

⁷ B āsiyamāno ⁸ B guharavehi ⁹ S₂ nivadamāno

¹⁰ S₂ sirisamudaye ¹¹ S₁ Kisāgotamiyā

¹² -rājadhitarāyābhigītānibbuta- ¹³ B suvacanāṁ

¹⁴ B dhārāghaṭāhi ¹⁵ B pādātalarūpakitam

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopura- ¹⁷ S₁ -pacchādapate

¹⁸ B'naṁ ¹⁹ B gahetvā

rivāretvā¹ ramayantiyo² naccagitavāditāni payojayi-
msu.³

Tasīm samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukāriṇā bhu-
saninnādena saddhim pavattanaccam olovento navajala-
dharaghosagambhīram anugataviṇāveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-
diṅganādaṁ suṇanto tatthābhiratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṁ
niddam okkamitvā pabujjhivā, vikasitanayanayugavalini-
ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsitaavāsabhavāno utthahi-
tvā haṁsadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvaseka-
dīpikālokena niddūpagatavikaṭapākātibhacchāsayanāṁ
sacetikaṁ nāṭakīssamūhaṁ disvā, surabhavanam avahasā-
tam iva pajjalantam pāsādataḷam āmakasusāṇam iva
nissirikaṁ passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhaka-
lāpaparigatatīṇakuṭim⁶ iva maññamāno tibhuvanada-
hanāṁ nibbānāmatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasava-
nāṁ Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakāṁ Kaṇṭhakāṁ
nāma turaṅgavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,⁷ sutavaraṁ daṭṭhu-
kāmo ābaddhadhavaḷa⁸ kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitama-
ṅgalappadipam Bimbāya sirigabbham pavisitvā, apariccatta-
gabbharāgaṁ⁹ kumāram udayaparipāṭalamandalam iva
savitāram aparāṁ sañjhalohitaḥimbam iva rajanikaram
upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsīm¹⁰ pavāḷakisalayadalehi
viya bālātapacchedeḥi viya padumarāgarasmīhi viya vira-
citāvayavaṁ suravanitākaraḥparibhatam¹¹ ivāmarakumāra-
kam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantam
iva vāsabhavanāṁ vasīkaraṇamantaṁ viya cittassa āka-
ḍḍhanāñjanaṁ viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajāṁ
vigatanimesa¹² niccalapakhumena¹³ ānandajalapāṭalapūri-
tatārakena cakkhunā pivamāno viya oloketvā pi, para-
hitaratabhāvena Channopanītaṁ hayaratanāṁ¹⁴ kanakapa-

¹ B parivāretvā ² B ramāpentīyo ³ B yojayimsu

⁴ B -dīpikā- ⁵ S_{1,2} nāṭikā- ⁶ B -tīṇavajam

⁷ B āharattlām pesetvā ⁸ B avanaddhadhavaḷa-

⁹ B -gabbhabhāgaṁ ¹⁰ B rattāravindarāsīm iva

¹¹ B suravanitākāsaparibhatṭham; S_{1,2} -paribhatṭam

¹² S₁ -nivesa- ¹³ S_{1,2} -padumena

¹⁴ S_{1,2} omit hayaratanāṁ

ttalatāpatānena pade pade ranitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-
 phalabahalena ¹ tārāgaṇālaṅkatasāṅjhārāgen' ² eva assū-
 laṅkāreṇa samalaṅkatam patanāvapataṇajanitākḥurarave-
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi ³ khurapuṭehi sāmino murajavā-
 dapūjaṇi viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena ⁴
 atimanohareṇa pītibharitena hesāravena ⁵ koṇcamānaṇi ⁶
 vegasaṅghātam iva dehavantāṇi suriyodayam iva sakala-
 bhuvanapūjārahaṇaṇi asesalakkhaṇopapannaṇi Kelāsadhava-
 lahayavararatanāṇi ⁷ samāruya, Channenānugato naga-
 rā ⁸ nikkhamitvā, samāgatāṇekaloka ⁹ dhātuvāsiṇi pīyūsa-
 pehi ¹⁰ gandhamālambarābharanādipadhūpacandanacūṇṇa-
 vutthiṇi, pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā ¹¹ megha-
 vutthidhārāparipunṇaṇi viya dībbapupphavassena niranta-
 raṇi kurumāno, dībbasaṅgītiniṅghosena paṭhavito yāvaka-
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaninnādaṇi janayanto,
 tena rattisesena tiṃsayojanikam maggaṇi gantvā, rajjatta-
 yam atikkamma abhisekāvatipṇṇajanapadavadhūkucacanda-
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamāṇi nadiṇi Anomam utta-
 ritvā, tīre sita ¹² sukhumaṇṇapulinatale thātṭvā, udite taruṇa-
 tarakapilapanalohite ¹³ timiranikaranidhanakare sahasa-
 kiraṇe: "Channa tvam mama imāni ratanābharāṇāni
 imaṇi ca pārijātakamandāravamakarandabindusindurita-
 ṅga ¹⁴ māṅgalaturāṅgamam ādāya Kapilapuraṇi gacchāhiti,"
 taṇi vissajjetvā sajalajaladharappabhābhāsuraṇa ¹⁵ nisitavi-
 malakhaggena supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamuggata-
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇaṇi sakesamakutaṇi chinditvā,
 ākāse ¹⁶ paṭiujjhitvā, ¹⁷ arahaddhajam paridahitvā, sātākaya-
 gaṇi gaganatale ukkhipitvā, sayam eva pubbañjitvā, Anupī-

¹ B - phullabaha-² B - saṅjhānurāge-³ B calitavasundharehi⁴ S_{1,2} - bhuvanodaravivareṇa⁵ B pasādaravena⁶ S_{1,2} koṇcamānaṇi⁷ B hayaratanam āruya⁸ B nagarato⁹ S₂ samāṇekaloka-¹⁰ B - pīyūśadehi¹¹ S₁ omits - megha-¹² S₁ sita-¹³ B - kapilapanaullohitē¹⁴ S_{1,2} - sindhuritāṅga-¹⁵ B sakalajaladharabbhāsuraṇa¹⁶ B ākāsaṇi¹⁷ S_{1,2} - vijjhitvā

yaṃ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-
gandhāvabaddhadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi
samantato gumbagumbāyamāne¹ phalarasapamuditahada-
yāhi madhuravirutāhi² kokilavanitāhi upagiyamāne sattā-
ham pabbajjāsukhena vitināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasa-
mitarajo³ alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya
Dhammassa saṅghāṇanurañjita⁴ saradasamayarajanikaro
viya kāsāvavarasaṃvuto⁵ ekako'pi⁶ anakajanaparivuto
viya sobhamāno taṃ vanavāsīmigapakkhinaṃ nayanāmata-
pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho matta-
mātaṅgavilāsagāmi samassāsento⁷ viya vasuṇḍharam
pādatalehi ekadivaseṇa⁸ eva tiṃsayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā,
uttuṅgatarāṅgabhaṅgābhiraṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadim utta-
ritvā, Vararājagahaṃ⁹ nāma atimanoramaṃ¹⁰ nagaram
pavitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento¹¹
viya uddhatavesassa janassa¹² lajjam uppādayamāno viya
vayakantisantihi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto¹³
rūpasiriyā sabbajanānayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo
santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravithiyam¹⁴
piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṃ gahetvā: “Ko
yaṃ Sakko nu kho—Māra¹⁴ Brahmanāgayakkhamanussā-
nam aṇṇataro nu kho ti?” saṅjātakutūhalaṃ nagaram
Merumanthābhihataśāgaram iva ākulaṃ katvā, nagarato
nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura-
bhikusumaparimale okāse nisiditvā, paccavekkhābalena missa-
kabhattam amataṃ viya paribhuñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhi-
penopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: “Āgato me sahāyo
Sākyavaṃsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti,” pamu-

¹ S₂ gumagumāyane; S₁ gumagumāyamāne

² S₁ madhukara- ³ B upasamita-

⁴ B ghananurañjita- ⁵ B -varapāvuto

⁶ S₂ eko'pi ⁷ B pamayāpento

⁸ B vararājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma

⁹ B atimanoharaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

¹¹ B uddhatapavedhitajanassa ¹² MSS. baddhanto

¹³ B suravithiyaṃ ¹⁴ B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’
 atttho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitayāham
 padhānam anuyūñjitvā Buddhō bhavissāmīti,” Māgadharā-
 jjam patikkhipitvā, padhānabhūnini gacchanto Ālaratā-
 pasena mahāyāsena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇāca-
 riyatthāne¹ yāciyamāno² na tam pi adhiyasetvā kiḷama-
 nasamadaMagadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-
 rabhisalilāya Nerañjarāya nadiyā tire tuṭṭhahatthapa-
 rapuṭṭhaghutthe³ visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyū-
 ñjitvā, pubbe Surindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-
 vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,
 kāmasukhālīkānuযোগena mokkhābhāvam pakāsento, idāni
 dinakaravaṭume gaṇṭhīkaronto⁴ viya medinīnaṇḍalam
 parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyam koṭippat-
 tam dukkarakārīkam karonto, attakilamathānuযোগena nibbā-
 nābhāvam sandassetvā, majjhimāya paṭipadāya paṭipajjanto
 olārikāhārapatisevanena sarīram santappetvā, Visakhapu-
 ṇṇamadivase udite udayagirisikharaśikhāmañibhūto kamala-
 vanavikasanakare⁵ asisirakiraṇe mattahāmsavilāsagāmi
 pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhacārakālam āgamayamāno ajapa-
 lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olovento sarirappabhāhi
 sakalam tam rukkham suvaṇṇavannam katvā ghanavivara-
 gatadivasakaro viya virocumāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyam⁶ Senāninigame Senānikuṭimbikassa
 dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmiṇ rukkhe ekam patthanam
 katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmiṇ divase : “ Ajja balikam-
 mam karissāmīti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-
 dhuram sampatipādetvā, satasahassaggaṇakam suvaṇṇa-
 pātim alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya
 kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sisenādāya surabhikusumavasanā-
 bharanābhūsitā sunilābhamarakesehi sannihitabāhala-
 dhakārā bhāsa⁸mānatanusampadā ca⁹ puṇḍarikamukhi
 harīṇalocanā ca bālātapappabhādhārā¹⁰ kumudahāsini ca⁹

¹ S₁ -tthānena ² S₂ yācitamanena ³ S_{1,2} -sutthe

⁴ B gaṇṭhīkam karonto ⁵ S₁ -vikasitākare

⁶ B Uruvelāya ⁷ S₂, B omit sunilā^o ⁸ S₁ pabhāsa-

⁹ B omits sa

¹⁰ B omits -dharā

madhuraḥamsanādā samunnatapayodharā¹ ca² kamala-
komalakārā puthusilānitambā³ ca karabhoruvilambita-
gāminī ca³ kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya
rāgasāgarassa⁴ jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa
mahānadi viya ratirasāmatassa⁵ puññakammapariṇāma-
paramparā viya lokassa vividhālāṅkāravasanakusumadāmā-
nulepanopetalalitayuvatiparivutā paṭupatahaninnādānuppa-
bandhena⁶ pūrayantīva cakkavālāṃ kusumamayam iva
gandhamayam iva dhūpamayam⁷ iva ca karontī sakalam
eva lokadhātum gacchantī nigrodhapādape⁸ dūrato' va tam
mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavāntaṃ nisinnaṃ
disvā, pītisomanassajātā : "Rukkhadevatā ti," mañña-
mānā⁹ saha dassanen' eva oṇatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhina-
vabhānubimba¹⁰ nibhaṃ suvaṇṇapātīm otāretvā, tassa rat-
takuvālayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, mahītale sannī¹¹ hitala-
lāta¹² candasakalā : "Yathā me manoratho nipphanno
evaṃ vo pi nippajjatūti," atimanoharaṃ giram udīriyitvā¹³
pamodamānā gatā.

Lokanāyako pi suvaṇṇapātīm gahetvā, taṭaruhatarupari-
galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṃ Nerañjarā¹⁴ tiraṃ gantvā, tattha
suppatitṭhita¹⁵ titthe khīrasāgaratarāṅgapandare pulinatale
tam pāyasaṃ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim¹⁶ avataranto raṃ-
simālī viya salilavāhinim otaritvā, bhūminipatitam iva
gaganatalaṃ jalatalam Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappa-
bhābhi obhāsento¹⁷ ogāhetvā, nadīvaravilāsini¹⁸ taraṅgakara-

¹ S₂ samuppannatapayodharā

² B omits ca

³ B omits ca . . . ca

⁴ B taritasāgarassa

⁵ B paratīrakāmassa

⁶ B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

⁷ B dhūmamayam

⁸ S_{1,2} -pādapaṃ

⁹ B mañña-mānā pasādanayanānavatā

¹⁰ B sannibhaṃ ¹¹ S_{1,2} mahīsanni- ¹² S₂, B -nalāṭa-

¹³ S₁ udīriyitvā

¹⁴ B omits Nerañjarā-

¹⁵ S_{1,2} suppatitṭhābhihita-

¹⁶ B -nidhim iva taranto rasmimālī viya

¹⁷ S₁ obhāsayanto

¹⁸ B nadīhāravilāsini-

sa assaparinatṭa¹sariro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-
mūggatatapano² viya uttaritvā, nadrodhe nisiṃṇo pāyāsā-
sanān katvā, sotasi³ paṭisotagāminīn suvaṇṇapāṭiṇṇ vissaj-
jetvā, tatth'eva⁴ surabhikusuma⁵samālāṅkate nilobhāse
manorame sālavane divā vihāraṇ katvā, divasāvasāne
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, civa-
rassopariṇatamānesu surāsurapūjitaṣu indivarāravindaman-
dāravādikusumavutṭhidhārāsu nirantarān vassamānāsu
surakinnarasundarīsu sādhuṇṇān dadamānāsu surabhi-
candanacupṇasamākulāsu kusumakuṇṇumadhūpasugan-
dhāsu⁶ vividhaṇṇamahaddhajamālīnīsu dasasabassiloka-
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita⁷kamalakumudavane maka-
randamaḍhubindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappi⁸stālijāle
mandamandaṇṇ⁹ vahante gandhavāhe devagaṇālāṅkata-
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṇ gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijō¹⁰-
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo¹¹ gahetvā, suparisuddhasiniddha-
suvattaujukkhandhaṇṇ¹² ghanabaddhamorapiṇṇara¹³kālā-
pamaṇḍalasāṅkāsaṇṇ niccakālān nilapattān anturantarā
pavālaṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandāni-
lacaṇṇitasākhāli naccantān iva pītiyā sakalapāṭhavimaṇḍa-
lam alāṅkarontān dharaṇitalatīlakabhūtaṇṇ¹⁴ sahajātān
jayabhūmijān vijayapādapaṇṇ nijahadayam iva karuṇā-
sītalaṇṇ sītalaṇṇāyā assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkaṭṭa-
tum padakkhiṇṇān katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge¹⁵ ṭhito sab-
baBuddhehi avijahitattṭhāne tiṇṇān cāletvā, tulikaggaṇapari-
cchinnam iva jātān cuddasaṇṇatṭhān tiṇṇasantharān disvā:
“Tasmiṇ viparivattamānāya¹⁶ pi mahāpāṭhaviyān nipa-

¹ S₂ B -parimatṭha-² S_{1,2} -samuggatatapaṇṇo³ B sotapatiṇṇa-⁴ B tath'eva ⁵ B -kusumālāṅkate⁶ S_{1,2} -suḡandhinīsu⁷ S₁ lalita-⁸ B kusumāmodahasitālijāle⁹ B mandamandavāte¹⁰ B Soṭṭhiyānijo-¹¹ B -kusamutṭhiyo¹² S₂ -suvaddhaujukkakhandhaghaṇṇabuddha-; B -ujju-¹³ B -piṇṇa-¹⁴ S₂ -tikabhūtaṇṇ¹⁵ S₂ B pubbuttarabhāge¹⁶ B parivattamānāya pi mahāpāṭhaviyā

tantesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu ¹ phalante pi pavana-
pathe ² pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāranikaresu ³ sussantesu
pi me maṅṣalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na ⁴ viriyaṃ
saṃharissāmīti," pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhi⁵rukkhamūle
puratthābhimukho ⁶ nisīdi.

Tadā ⁷ mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaraṃ
nāma viśaṃ⁸ratanasatāyāmaṃ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-
saṅkhaṃ⁹ dhamayanto atthāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto ¹⁰ tigāvutāyataṃ ¹¹
velūvapaṇḍuvīṇaṃ ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-
gāvutāyatasaradasamayarajanikarakaraṇikā¹²sassirikaṃ
dibbacāmarāṃ gahetvā mandamandaṃ vijayanto, Santu-
sitadevarājā maṇitālavantaṃ gahetvā sukhānilaparāmparāhi
santappento, Sahampatī Mahābrahmā tiyojanavittthataṃ
dutiyaṃ iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattam upari dhārayanto,
Kālo nāma ¹³ nāgarājā asītisahassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-
vacanasahassāni gāyanto ¹⁴ atthāsi.

Dvattinīsadevakumārikāyo dibbapupphasampunṇavivi-
dharatanamañjūsā ¹⁵ gahetvā pūjayantiyo atthāṃsu.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā chaṇavesaṃ¹⁶ gahetvā
samantā samussitadhajapaṭākākadalitoraṇakusumadāma-
hatthā gahitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumaṇidaṇḍadīpa-
dhārikā atthamaṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo paṭhavīto yāva
akanitthā nirantaram atthāṃsu.

Tasmīṃ samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :
"Kumāro 'yaṃ mama visayaṃ atikkamitukāmo, kāmāṃ
Siddhattham asiddhattham karissāmīti," bāhusahassam
māpetvā, jalamānālamayaṇi vividhāyudhāni gahetvā,
diyaḍḍhayaḍḍhayaṇasatikāṃ Girimekhalābhidhānaṃ gajarājāṃ ¹⁷

¹ B omits -sāta-

² B pavanasatthe

³ B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

⁴ S_{1,2} patvā

⁵ S₁ omits bodhi-

⁶ S₂ -mukhaṃ

⁷ B tato

⁸ B viśa-

⁹ B byāpitanādaṃ

¹⁰ B gandhabbadevaputto

¹¹ B tigāvutāyāmaṃ

¹² B omits -karaṇikara-

¹³ B omits nāma

¹⁴ B bhāsanto

¹⁵ B mañjūsāni

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -janavesaṃ

¹⁷ B gajam

āruyha, bhīma¹bībhacchasaḥasāya¹ virūpaappameyyāya sara-
 bhāmārasenāya² parivuto yojanasahassato³ paṭṭhāya gaj-
 jamānapalayaghaṇaghaṭṭāsāṇghattasāṇjātacandāsānisahas-
 sasampātadārūṇena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-
 ādaṇ⁴ katvā: "Siddhatthakumārāṇi gaṇhatha hanatha
 vijjhatha pādesu gaḥetvā parasāgare⁵ khipathāti," āṇa-
 pento yugantavātāyātapicūṭulam iva⁶ saha dassanēn 'eva
 surāsuraṇaṃ palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭṭā⁷
 viya ajjhottharitvā, abhinavajaladhararavāṇi⁸ gambhīra-
 ṇāṇi bhīmisaṇāṇi candārambhāṇi samīraṇasāraṇi⁹ māpetvā,
 tassa¹⁰ kandapṭadappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇaṃ pi cāletum
 asakkonto samvattavuttḥivegam mahāmeghaṇi vassāpetvā,
 tuhinalāvappamāṇaṃ pi jalabinduṇi tass' Antakaketuni-
 pātino¹¹ samīpaṃ pi netum asamatto pariyaṇtaniggatasik-
 hāsatavipphuliṅgamālākulajālāvaliḥham pāsāṇavassam pa-
 haraṇavassam āṇḍaravassam kukkulavassam vālukāvassam
 kalalavassam vassāpetvā, taṇi sabbam mālāgūlakusumadā-
 mapupphavuttḥicandanacūṇṇakusumareṇudibbagandha-
 bhāvaṃ upagataṇi disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāraṃ
 māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi viddhaṇisakassa tassa sarira-
 rasminā¹² dinakarasahassuggamaṇaṃ iva¹³ jātam ālo-
 kaṃ oloketvā, kopoparattamukhamaṇḍalavijambhitabhū-
 kūṭibhīmisaṇavesadhārī MeruMandāraṃ¹⁴ pi velukaliraṇaṃ
 iva khaṇḍayantaṃ atitikkhaṇi dībhanubhāvopetaṇi khura-
 dhāraṇi cakkāvudhaṇi¹⁴ vissajjetvā, taṇi kusumacchattabhū-

¹ B bhimaṇi vibhacchaṇi sahasāyavirūpaṇi

² S₂ sarasamāra-

³ B *inserts* -sata-

⁴ S_{1,2} sakalalokaninnādaṇi

⁵ B parasāgaraṇi

⁶ S_{1,2} -piculam; B yugantavātapayāta-

⁷ B dharanīdharaghaṭṭā

⁸ B -jaladharagambhīraṇāḍabhiṇsaṇāṇi; S₂ va gambhī-
 raṇāḍabhiṇsaṇāṇi

⁹ B samīraṇarayaṇi

¹⁰ B kandhabbārambhapanodino

¹¹ S_{1,2} tassa vasantaketu-

¹² B dinakarasahassass'uggamaṇaṃ iva

¹³ MeruMandarasminī

¹⁴ B cakkāvudhaṇi

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi¹ vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārānubhāvōpetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni mālāguḷabhāvam āpannāni disvā, sañjātasoko taṃ dubbāritayasavisaram² upasaṅkamma : “ Uṭṭhaha Siddhattha, pallaṅko mam ’evāyam pāpunātīti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavik-kamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubhūtaṃ kalyāṇakammassa katabhāve³ tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe ime sakkhiṇo ti,” Mārasenābhīmukhaṃ hattham pasāretvā, palayajalanidhinigghosābhībhananiyena tumulaghoragho-sena + : “ Ahaṃ sakkhi ahaṃ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sak-khibhāvaṃ dāpetvā⁵ : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā, tena asamaparakkamena : “ Mayham ettha⁶ sacetanā sakkhiṇo na santīti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-kañcanavijjum iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaraṃ nīharitvā, avaniabhīmukhaṃ katvā, pāramibhūmiyam unnaditvā⁷ : “ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpathaviyā aneka-ravasate mūncāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā, bhītasito⁸ saha⁹ Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharānavat-thāni pahāya, abhīmukhāya disāya¹⁰ yāva cakkavālācalaṃ palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavāno dharamāne yeva suriye Mārabalaṃ viddhaṃsitvā, abhejjavīrajayavara¹¹ maṅgalapallaṅkenisinnosurāsuraabhujagabhujaḡāsanādīhi jayaghoṣaṃ¹² ghoṣamānehi pasādapāmujaḡaparavasehi¹³ samāgantvā, gaṇḡhabbadibbakusumadāmādīhi¹⁴ adhikataṃ pūjyamāno sakaladasasahasilokadhātum vadḡdhetvā,¹⁵ vissatṭhamālāguḷaṃ viya ghaṇabaddhapupphakalāpaṃ¹⁶ viya susajjita-kusumāsanaṃ viya alaṅkatapatīy¹⁷attam pupphavitānaṃ

¹ B pavissajjitāni

² B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

³ S₂ katabhāve’va ; S₁ katabhāvo

⁴ B kutūhalataraghora- ⁵ B vadāpetvā ⁶ B ev’ettha

⁷ B unnaṇḡditvā ⁸ S₁ -sīto ⁹ B sahaṃmara-

¹⁰ B abhīmukhimukhāya ; S₁ abhīmukhābhīmukhāya

¹¹ B abhejjavījayapavara- ¹² B jayaghoṣamānehi

¹³ B pasādapāmujaḡamānasehi ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -kusumādīhi

¹⁵ S₁ vatṭetvā ¹⁶ B ghaṇacandana- ¹⁷ B -yattaṃ viya

viya¹ ca ekamāliniṃ katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalaṃ² gandhacūṇṇareṇuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam³ ēkacchaṇam ekaninnādaṇṇaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivutthaṃ khandhasantānam anussaranto aparimitatitakālavattī⁴ mohandhakāraṃ viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavaṇṇo upajjamānādayo⁵ satte dibbena cakkhunā olokeno anāgatamitakālavattī⁶ aññāpatamojālam⁷ padāletvā, pacchimayāme paccuppannakā⁸lavattī avijjātimiranikaraṃ samugghātetum paṭiccasamuppādasāgare ñāṇaMerumantham⁹ otāretvā, ālokeno viya vattavivattānulomapaṭilomādinayavasena¹⁰ sammāsanto dasabalacatuvesārājājādiguṇaratana-parivāritaṃ sabbaññutaññāmatāṃ sampādetvā, savāsanāsava¹¹ sammucchinditvā, kālattayavattinaṃ¹² sabbavattāṃ¹³ karatalāmala-kam iva niravasesaṃ disvā, paripunnasaukappo pīṭivegena “anekajāṭisaṃsāraṇaṃ” ti udānam udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinaṃ arabato sammāsambuddhassa.

Iti vipuladāyo yo lokanīttaraṇattham
Paviṣiṇa bhavaduggamaṃ pāramiṃ pūrayitvā,
Hatasakalakilesaṃ pattasabbaññubbhāvo
Parahitaṇṇirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa¹⁴ bodhiṃ.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“Kiṃ sādhiṇī?” attānaṃ¹⁵ patthetvā, aparimitakālaṃ anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgataṃ mahāpurisaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ¹⁶ sādhiṇi sesānaṃ saggamokkha¹⁷ sukhasādhiṇi.

¹ B omits viya ca

² B bahaladhūmaparimala-

³ B ekasiri-

⁴ B -kālapavattī-

⁵ B papajjamānādayo

⁶ B anāgata-kālapavattāṃ

⁷ B mohajālāṃ

⁸ B -kālapavattāṃ

⁹ B Merumantaṃ

¹⁰ B -ādivasena

¹¹ B savāsanāsavaṃ

¹² B -vattitaṃ

¹³ S_{1,2} sabbavattthum

¹⁴ B Buddhabodhi

¹⁵ B patthanam pavattetvā

¹⁶ B sammāsambodhisādhiṇi

¹⁷ S₂ saggamokkhe

“Abhiṭṭhuta kenāti?” Buddhānubuddhadevīndanarindanāgindehi abhiṭṭhuta.

“Kattha ppatitṭhitā ti?” Yaṃ tṭhānaṃ saṃvaṭṭakappe vinatṭhesu koṭisatasahassacakkavālesu pacchā vināsaṃ gacchati, vivatṭakappe sabbapaṭṭhamāṃ saṇṭhahati, tasmīṃ yeva kappe yato uggataṃ jalajapadumam Brahma-loke pabujjhivā, vivatṭatṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṃ¹ gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṃ deti. Tasmīṃ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ aparimāṇa-gaṇādhigamena acalādhāraṃ hoti. Yato² yāva bhavaggā bherikuḥaram iva susiravimānaṃ Brahmūṇā pi na³ laṅghaniyaṃ nāgamānusaasuragaru⁴adevaBrahmacāḥkavatṭipūjanīyaṃ ca hoti, tasmīṃ Magadhesu Uruvelājanapade Nerañjarāya tire mahāvaravadhūhadayaṭṭhāniye va utta-matṭhāne patitṭhitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā. Dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiye patitṭhitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā ti.

Athānekagaṇagaṇābharaṇa⁶vibhūsito Sugato suriyarasmisamphutṭham⁷ iva padumaṃ suvikasitacittasantāno⁸ anantāni kappakoṭisatasahassāni imassa mahābodhipallaṅkassa kāraṇa sandhāvi.⁹ “Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhaṃsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṅkappā paripunnā na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmīti,” cintetvā,¹⁰ anekakoṭisatasahassasaṅkhātā samāpattiyo¹¹ samāpajjanto sattāhaṃ vitināmetvā, tato vuṭṭhāya sabbaññutañāṇapativēdhe uppannasandehānaṃ ekaccānaṃ devatānaṃ kaṅkhāvidhāma-

¹ B jāyamānānaṃ

² B tato paṭṭhāya yāva

³ B nālaṅghaniyaṃ

⁴ B -garuḍa-

⁵ S₂ UruvelājanapadaNerañjarā-tire mahāvaravadhūhadayāni; S₁ Uruvelāya

⁶ B -bharaṇabhūsito

⁷ B -saṃphullam iva

⁸ S₁ suvikasitaṃ cittasantā

⁹ S_{1,2} sandhāviṃ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omīti cintetvā

¹¹ B -satasahassasamāpattiyo

anattham¹ ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam² dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallānikato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge thatvā: “Imasmīn vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññutaññānam patividdhan³ ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā⁴+phalādhigamanatthānam pallānikam bodhirukkhañ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena⁵ pīṭivikasitena animisena pemabharanayana-yugalena⁶ pūjento sattāham tattha atthāsi.

Tato rajanīkarasommagatto pañcanetto Sattā satta-⁷ ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto ratanaghare Dhammañ vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māravilāsinimukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rājāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vītināmetvā. Sakkenānītam⁸ agadahaṛitakam nāgalatādantakattham Anotattasallilāñ ca paribhuñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanītam matthu⁹mādhupīṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte paṭiggahetvā,¹⁰ bhojanāvasāne ajapālamūlam¹¹ gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhaviśandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, ṭhapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbaparilāhatta¹² santo sādhuṛasa-bhojanam iva atittikaratthena paṇīto na takkena avacarita¹³bbattā atakkāvacaro sattadhā¹⁴ bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam¹⁵ avisayattā paṇḍitavedaṇīyo, mayā hi imaṃ Dhammam paṭivijjhītuṃ vāyamantena āgatāgatānam yācakānam alaṅkatapaṭiyattam sīsam kantitvā, galalohitam nīharitvā, suañjitāni¹⁶ akkhīni uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadīpakam¹⁷ puttam manāpacāriṇiṃ bhariyam dentena adin-

¹ S_{1,2} saṅkhāvidhamanattam

² B -pāṭihīram

³ B paṭivijjhīn ti

⁴ B -pāramitābālādhi-

⁵ B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

⁶ B pemaharaṇanayanayugalena

⁷ S_{1,2} omīti satta-

⁸ B Sakkenābhīnīta-

⁹ S_{1,2} mattha-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} patigaṇhitvā

¹¹ B ajapālanigrodha-

¹² S₁ parilāhatattā

¹³ S_{1,2} acarita-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} satadhā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} anubālānam

¹⁶ B suañcitāni

¹⁷ S₂ kulavaṃsapadīpaputtam

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, "Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo ¹ jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmīti tesam saṅkappan ti" vacanāmataraṁsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamutthito ² jinavarasuriyo manivannagaganātale vividhabuddharasmiyo ³ vissajjento Upakādayo paritosento ⁴ kusumāmodamadamodamānamukharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikarutasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-brahmāmarakoṭiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desanāraṁsinā mōhandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke Dhammalokam dassetvā, veneyyajanakamalavikāsam ⁵ akāsi.

Iti rājā viya mahānubhāvo migavanaranabhūmiyam paññāhatthena desanākhaggaṁ gahetvā, veneyyasahāyajana-paripīlakakilesaripusisāni chinditvā, saddhammajaya-bherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, saddhammajayathūpaṁ ⁶ patitthāpetvā, sakalalokam ekarajjam ⁷ katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā mocetvā, attano ⁸ nibbānābhayapuram pavesetukāmo Uruvelāgāminam ⁹ maggam patipajjitvā, tiṁsamatte bhaddavaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyetvā, pabbajjam datvā: "Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampāyāti," uyyojetvā, Uruvelam ¹⁰ gantvā, jaṭilānam antojatā ca bahijatā ca vijatetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahānubhāvakhināsavasahassena parivuto tārāṇa-parivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalaṁkatapallavarāgārūṇam anavaratapātita ¹¹ kusumareṇurāñjitam latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṁ Latthivanaṁ nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānam sajanam Bimbisāram dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutaṁ

¹ B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmī tesam ² B -selavutthito ³ B -raṁsiyo

⁴ B *inserts* gantvā

⁵ B -kamalavanavi-

⁶ B saddhammajayathūṇam

⁷ B sakalam ekarajjam

⁸ S₂ attanena

⁹ S₂ gāminim

¹⁰ B Uruvelāyam

¹¹ B anucaritapatita-

samīpam upagatāṃ vasudhātalanihitalalāṭam paripācīta-
kusalamūlāṃ Dhammakathāmatarasenābhisiñcitvā, aparā-
divase sakalādevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca ¹
māṇavakarūpadhārīnā madhurassareṇa gīyamānaguṇa²so-
bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya³samupacītakusalabalaja-
nitānopamāya buddhalīlāya Rājagahanagaram ⁴ upasañ-
kamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinito raññā bhāttena niman-
tito ⁵ bhojanāvasāṇe salilācalāvasāṇam mahitalāṃ cālen-
to Veluvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumabhārāvanatataruva-
ranicite pavikasita⁶kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudu-
surābhisisirasukhapavane tasmiṃ vane silakkhandhāvāram
bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññūtaññāsa-
ram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa
viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano : “Putto me paramābhisambo-
dhiṃ patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ nissāya
Veluvane viharatīti,” sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttāṃ datṭhu-
kāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa⁷parivāreṇ⁸ evāmaccavare
pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṃ saha-
jātaṃ madhurabhāratiṃ Kāludāyim nāma mahāmaccāṃ—
“Yena kena ci upāyena sutavararatanam ⁹ ānetvā mama
nayanarasāyanāṃ karohīti”—tath’ eva pesesi.

So pi gantvā, Dasabaladhammadesanāṃ sutvā, yodhasa-
hassena saddhiṃ arahattam patvā, sapariso pabbajitvā,
Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakisa-
yavilasitāni suniladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhivivi-
dhavicittakusumaduma¹⁰samūhāni madhuramayūravirutāni
madamuditavividhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vima-
lābhiniḷavipulasalilapūritāni upphullakallāhārakumudaku-
valayāni ¹¹ abhinadita¹²samuddakādambakādambakāni ni-

¹ B omits ca ² B -guṇasamūho ³ B aparimitasamaye

⁴ B Rājagahaṃ

⁵ S_{1,2} omit raññā bha° nio

⁶ B -suvikasita

⁷ MSS -sahassasahassa-

⁸ B -parivāreṇa

⁹ B puttavararatanāṃ

¹⁰ S₂ omits -duma-

¹¹ S_{1,2} -kalhāra-; B phullakallāhārakumuduppalakuva-
layāni

¹² B abhinaditapamada-

rantarajātadumakusumasamākiṇṇāni ketakīdhūlidhūsarakūla¹pulināni salilāsayasahassāni sugandhamanda²sītalanilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veluriyakañcukāvagunṭhitāni viya saddaladalaharītāni dharanīmaṇḍalāni kulana-garagamana³samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavanna-nam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakūṭamanibhamarapari-cum-bitacaraṇa⁴kamalayugalo visatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi parivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāṇappabhāvisaravipphuritaviraṇṇitaṃ iya vanantaraṃ kurumāno Kapilābhi-dhānaṃ rājadhāniṃ⁵ gantvā, vividhakusumadalaraḥalāṇkatapulīnataḥabhirāme nigrodhārāme nītimadamānamad-danaṃ suranaranāyanarasāyanam yamakapāṭihāriyam dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyam Devindavanditaṃ pādāravindaṃ vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassam vassāpetvā⁶, janamanāvanisamuggataṃ⁷ kilesadhūlinika-raṃ nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇaṇaparivuto Kapilapū-ram⁸ piṇḍāya paviṣi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-nīye pāsāde sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā, marakatavatāpānaviva-raviniggata⁹mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosaputā amba-ratalagataka¹⁰malinī viya olokeṇti mahāpurisam mahāvī-thiyā virājamānaṃ disvā, rājanīkarodayavibujjhamānakumudini viya vikasitahadāyā ānandajalalulitalōcanā bhūsa-namaṇīkiranabhāsuraṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āmantetvā: “Eso hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapuraḥalānidhi-majjhe¹¹ pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasarīro sakalabhu-vanavandaniyo vikasitadalasaṭam āloḷakesarasahassaḥaṭṭilaṃ makarandamadhūśikaravassitaṃ nīlapīṭalohitāvadānaṃ pa-tīpadam uggaṭam padumam akkamanto tāto tuyhan ti,” dassetvā, jīnavarapitaram upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

¹ S₂ -kalala-

² B sugandhamudū-

³ B kulasaṅgahagamana-

⁴ S₂ inserts nakha

⁵ B rājadhānaṃ

⁶ S₂ vassetvā

⁷ B janamānasā-

⁸ S₂ omits piṇḍāya

⁹ S₁ -niggata-

¹⁰ B -kamalī viya

¹¹ S₂ -majjho

putto asmiñ¹ nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhūsito² devarā-
jalilāya vicarivā, idāni imasmiñ yeva pure piṇḍāya caratī-
ti³ nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena
gantvā kampamāno: "Na te, putta, vaṁso³ na cara na cara
Sakya puṇḍavāti," vatvā: "Vaṁse te, sutavara, mahāsam-
matādisu aneka Khattiyasatasahassesu ekarājū+sabhenāpi
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti," vutte, "Tav' eso⁵ vaṁso mama
vaṁso pana Buddhavaṁso ti," vutte pattam ādāya, punṇa-
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamvaddhitaratanālayam
Suragajam iva avicchinna⁶ mahādānasantānam rājanive-
sanam netvā, vīsatiyā vitarāgasahashehi saha Sugatam
vipulavimalamadhurodanena santappetvā, calitacūlāmaṇi-
maricimañjaripīṇjarañjalihi rājamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-
jam vanditvā, ekamantaṁ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi ghiparicārikā makaraketupatākā anekasa-
hassā Sākiyanāṭakiyo⁷ raññānuññātā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-
locanā⁸ pasādavantā cullajananiyā Mahāpajāpati Gotamiyā⁹
saha taṁ namassamānā ekamantaṁ nisīdihsu

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasaṇḍacandamaṇḍalo rūpa-
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasādajananasamattāya
sabbākāra¹⁰paripūrāya sabbañgapaccañgasiriyā antepu-
ravāsijanani¹¹ santappento suvaṇṇakiṇkiṇikam cālento viya
madhurassarena Dhammam desetvā, utthāyāsana: "Sace'
ham ajja nāṭakihi saha¹² nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-
nam¹³ nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitaṁ tassā thad-

¹ B tasmiñ

² B -vibhūsito

³ B mā cara mā cara Sākya puṇḍava na vaṁso te suta-
vara mahā-

⁴ B ekarājā pi na

⁵ S₂ tava so; B vatvā ayaṁ tava vaṁso

⁶ B acchinna-

⁷ B Sākiyā nāṭakitthiyo

⁸ B -vikāsalocanā

⁹ B pasādāvantagattā cūlajanani Mahāpajāpati Gotamiyā

¹⁰ S₁ sabbālaṅkāra-

¹¹ S_{1,2} antopura-; B antepuravāsinaṁ janānaṁ

¹² B sace samajjanāṭakihi; omits saha

¹³ S₂ B niketaṁ

dhahādayam¹ adhunā yeva phāleyyāti²,” tassānuggahāya tatādvayagataravirajanikaro³ girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim piturājam ādāya Bimbāya⁴ bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā⁵ analaṅkatattā⁶ abhinavad-alitamanosilācunnavaṇṇena aṅgalāvaṇṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanadīpūreṇeva vāsa⁷ bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta⁸ alladukūlā vāmakaratalanibhitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam utthāya⁹ anilabalavilulita¹⁰ kañcanalātā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādamūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda¹¹ yasamuḃjalavisālana-yanakusumehi assumadhubindu¹² ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanīlakuṭṭiladhammillamoli¹³ madhupavālī mudumadhuragirā bhamarānūrāvā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmīkaravijjūti visarajaṅghāsu¹⁴ gabetvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā¹⁵ bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana¹⁶ samphassena assāsam patilabhivā, cakī-taharīṇī¹⁷ viya taṃ nirantaram olokeṇī ekamantam aṭṭhāsi

Atha rājā: “Sutavara¹⁸ ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātūrā bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ carāṇa¹⁹ talesu na limpanti, Kusumasarasarassa²⁰ kalahaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṅkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā paṃukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṅkapattabhaṅgam²¹ payodharabhāre na lekha-
anti, anuparacitarocana²² bindutilakaṃ sūlakaṃ nalāṭa-²³

¹ B paripālitaṃ taṃ hādayam ² S₁ phāleyyāsīti

³ B utudvayopagataravirajanikaro ⁴ B Pimbā-

⁵ S₁ inserts bimbo ⁶ B analaṅkatā ⁷ B pavāsa-

⁸ B assumadhubindunipāta-

⁹ B turitaṃ samutthāya ¹⁰ S₁ -lulita-

¹¹ S₂ -samuda- ¹² B -bindū ¹³ B omits -moli-

¹⁴ S₂ pīvarā cāmīkaraduḃjūti visarā; B karikaram iva paripūracāmīkarajūti-

¹⁵ B -lulitā ¹⁶ S₂ omits -savana- ¹⁷ B calitaharīṇī

¹⁸ S₁ sutavaram ¹⁹ S₂ samvarāṇa-

²⁰ B Kusumesasarassa ²¹ B -paṅgapayodharagāre

²² B anusaracittarocana- ²³ S₁ lalāṭarekhaṃ

lekhaṃ na dhārayanti, apanītabhārasirodharābharanakaṇ-
ṇapūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña¹gagana²sannī-
bhā raṇaraṇakakhiḍḍamāna³mānasā, sakalaṃ Kapilapu-
raṃ Sakyajanapadaṃ ca suññaṃ iva maññaṃ mānā, kusum-
adhaveḷāhi vanalatāhi atālītā pi vedanāparipīlītā, manda-
mārutavidhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita⁴locanā pi assuja-
lam muñcamānā, haṃsapakkhavātavitātehi upavanasara-
sikarehi asittā pi allatanulatā haṃsīva bhavanakamalini-
kalloladolam anārūḷhā pi pakampita⁵gattā, kusumadhū-
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adatṭhāpi sañjātasantāsā tava
vataṃ samādiyitvā, ekākiṇī cakkavākī⁶ viya ca hutvā,
katham paripīlīta⁷jīvītā ahoṣīti? ” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṃ sutvā vimalakamalasiribharanayano⁷ deviṃ
chandatiṇṇā⁸padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanam⁹
nibbāpetvā, āramam upayāto, aparasmim divase: “ Sacā-
yam¹⁰ Nandakumāro pañcakalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-
saṅghāte pi¹¹ samantā dvādasahatthappadeso ukkākāreṇa
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturaṅgasāṅgitesu de-
vanātākīnibbisesāya¹² Sākiyakulabhūsanāya¹³ janapadaka-
lyāṇiṃ sārīrasamphassaṃ labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharitum¹⁴ sakkā ti.” Vivāhato-
pubbe¹⁵ yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāram pi mātarā
pesitam kumārābharanabhūsitam antojale dissamānaṃ
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbam viya attānam anu-
gacchantam: “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam
uggirantam “ Dāyajjam me, samaṇa, dehīti,” byāharantam
ārāmaṃ netvā, niruttaram Dhammaratanadāyajjam datvā,
ariyagaṇaparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-
aṇamālī aṃsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tattha tattha paripā-

¹ S₁ - puñña- ² B - gaganatala- ³ S₂ - khijjamāna-

⁴ S₂ - aluliyita-; S₁ - alutṭhita- ⁵ B saṃkampita-

⁶ S₂ cakkavākīni ⁷ B - siriharānanayano

⁸ S_{1,2} candatinnarā-; B candakinnārāpadāna-

⁹ B vidahadahanam ¹⁰ S₂ svāyam ¹¹ B omits pi

¹² B devanātakitthi- ¹³ B - bhūsāya

¹⁴ B uttaritum ¹⁵ B vivāhapubbe

citacittajantavo vibodhento¹ Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura²madhukaravirutagitagiya mānasakusumapallava-bhārabharita³nānalatāvānitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa⁴sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇiyeṇa Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena⁵ bhaginipatinā⁶ gahapatinā : “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto⁷, sañjātapitisomanasso pabhātam maññamāno rattiyaṃ nikkhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantaṃ dīparukkhāṃ viya pallavantaṃ⁸ abbhamaḥikādhūmarajārāhupañcaṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇaṃ saradasamayacanda-maṇḍalaṃ viya ca⁹ virocamaṇaṃ nayanānandakaraṃ disvā, tassa pādarajam¹⁰ sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajarāmaram amalam¹¹ atulam¹² amataṃ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇaṃ paṇītaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ Dhammaṃ sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitaṃ sattabhavālaṅghanīyaṃ sotāpattiṭṭhalaṃ patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādiṇaṃ Dhammoghavāhiṇiṃ Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā, nānāvidhakkhajjakādisamalaṅkataṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ sukhaniḍānaṃ dānaṃ¹³ datvā : “Adhiyāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṅghenaṭi,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre¹⁴ kho gahapati tathāgatā abhiramantīti” vutte,¹⁵ “Aññātaṃ mayā¹⁶ bhante ti” nikkhamitvā, paramaramaṇīyaṃ Sākiyanagaraṃ¹⁷ gantvā : “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti ?” samantā anuvilo-kento Jetarājakumārassa yatijananiyyānam uyyānaṃ chāyūdakasampannam paramaramaṇīyaṃ yogānukūlaṃ bhūmi-bhāgaṃ disvā, kaḥapaṇakoṭisaṇṭhāreṇa kīritvā, tasmaṃ

¹ B bodhiṃ bodhento ² S₂ omits madhura-

³ B -giya mānakusumagaṇapallavahārāhārīta-

⁴ S₂ samuda- ⁵ B sahāyena ⁶ B bhaginīyā patinā

⁷ S₁ vutte ⁸ B dīparukkhāṃ iṃ pajjalantaṃ

⁹ B omits ca ¹⁰ MSS. pādarāgaṃ

¹¹ B ajarāmaṃ amaraṃ ¹² S₂ omits atulaṃ

¹³ B omits dānaṃ ¹⁴ B Buddhā suññāgāre

¹⁵ S₂ vutto ¹⁶ B mayā ¹⁷ B Sāvattthinagaraṃ

vane jaladharaparcumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagīrivareneva¹ sudhādhavalena pākāramāṇḍalena parigataVejjayan-tam iva samujjalītanekabhūmikadvārakoṭṭhakaṁ suracāpa-cārutorañaramaṇīyehi vividhavicittaruciṛapāsādehi mananayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambudahimakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinatalābhirāmam mādhavimadhugandhikādīsu kusumasaṇḍa²-maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sītasītalasilātalehi samupetaṁ suphullakamalasaṁmalāṅkatasisīramadhurasalilāsaya³vibhūsitam pajjalitagandhakūṭiyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārāpetvā kalam ārocesi.

Tadāsurāsuramunimanujavandanīyo amaranarapati⁴parivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tārāṇaparivutassa saradapari⁵punnarajanikarassa sirisamudayasobham apahasanto⁴ va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso paṇisā santappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipuladhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsurabhikūsumappakārābhikīṇāṁ setarattanīlakama⁵lāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka⁵-phalikādīpunnakalasaṁmālābhi uparacitavīthibhāgaṁ samussitavividhavicittanekasa⁶hassadhajapatākaṁ dhūpan⁶dhakāram⁶ Amarapurasa⁶disasobhaṁ nagaram pavisitvā, puravāsīhi pūjīyamāno devatāhi abhinandīyamāno⁷ paramadassanīyāya sarīrappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇarasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā, surabhikūsumataruvaranirantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāditaru⁸ṇaharīnaśaṇcāram⁸ mattamora⁸satasampaghosam⁹ alikulajhaṅkāramukharasa⁹hakāraṁ samadakokilākulakalālāpakolāhalam upphulla¹⁰kusumamaṇjarīreṇupīṇjaram anekakūsumaparimalavāhinaṁ Jetavanaṁ pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

¹ B Kelāsagīrineva

² S₂ -saṇḍi-; S₁ -maṇḍitaṁ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

³ S_{1,2} omit^{*}-pati- ⁴ S₂ avhayanto; B avahaṁsanto

⁵ B omits -kanaka- ⁶ B dhūmandhakāraṁ

⁷ S₂ abhinandīyamānopamāno ⁸ B -saṇcaritaṁ

⁹ B -sataśaṅghosaṁ alikulacaṅkāramukharaṁ saha⁹kārasamadakokila-

¹⁰ B sapphulla-

vanatasikhālātāvanitāhi¹ vandiyamāno viya anavarata-muttakusumehi pūjyamāno viya ābaddhapallavañjalihi ca² pādapehi upaṭṭhiyamāno viya nānāmaṇipabbhāvisaravip-phurita³viracitayara⁴ruciragandhakūṭisiriṇ sarīra⁵siri-yābhimaddanto viharati.

Viharanto ca pana: "Ahañ c'amhi tiṇṇo mutto danto santo assattho parinibbuto, loko ca⁶ atinṇo amutto adanto asanto anassattho aparinibbuto, pahomi cāhañ lokam taretum mocetum dametum sametum assāsetum parinibbā-petum, tassa natth' añño koci taretā mocetā dametā sametā assāsetā parinibbāpetā aññatra mayā hi mahākaraṇāya coditahadāyo⁷ yathā nāma uppalavane vā padumavane vā puṇḍarikavane vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā udake jātāni udake samvaddhāni udakānug-gatāni antonimuggaposiyaṇi,⁸ appekaccāni udake jātāni tatth' eva samvaddhāni⁹ samodakam¹⁰ tṭhitāni, appekaccāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni udakena, evaṃ¹¹ evaṃ dasasahassilokadhātum Buddhacakkhusaṅkhātena indriyaparopariyattiñāṇena anāvaraṇāsayānusayañāṇena ca olokeno tattha ugghaṭitānū vipacitānū neyyo ti."

Tayo veneyyapuggale caturaṅgasamannāgatatinirāṇikare jalamānānalakkbandho¹² viya paññāyanto disvā, tesam āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiyo¹³ oloketvā, yathā nisinnō va yojanasate pi yojanasahassee pi nisinnassa puggalassa samāpavattī viya obhāsam pattharivā, manonukūlaṇi Dhammaṇi desento, avijjandhakāraṇi vidhametvā,¹⁴ Dham-mālokaṇi dassento, tanhāsaṅghātaṇi bhindanto tanhājālaṇi chindanto tanhāsoṭam paṭinivattento¹⁵ tanhāpipāsam paṭi-vinento tanhāpariṭāhaṇi samento tanhāsantāpaṇi nibbāpento kilesajātaṇi vijatento rāgadosamohaggayo nibbāpento satte-

¹ B anivāvanatasikhāhi kīṇalātāhi

² B omits ca

³ S₂ -pupphurita-

⁴ B -vicitravara-

⁵ B omits sarīra-

⁶ B -loko panātinṇo

⁷ B sañcodita-

⁸ S_{1,2} -posinim

⁹ B omits samvaddhāni

¹⁰ S₁ samodakā

¹¹ B evam eva

¹² S_{1,2} -kkhandhe

¹³ B. -caritavimuttiyo

¹⁴ B viddhamisento

¹⁵ S₁ paṭivattento

saṃ sārasambādhā¹ niharitvā, Dhammokāsaṃ dassento, saṃsārāvīpathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patitṭhāpento, saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā², nibbānathale³ patitṭhāpento, saṃsārakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemabhūmiṃ sampāpento, saṃsārabandhanā mocento, saṃsārapapātā saṃsārapalipā saṃsāraviduggā saṃsārapaṇkā uddhārento⁴, vitināmeti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikammakatehi viya mukhaggavālādhipādapariyantehi samannāgato matthakato patṭhāya lākhātulikāya⁵ katāhi viya piṭṭhimājḍhena gantvā, antarasatthimhi⁶ dakkhiṇāvattāṃ hutvā, tṭhitāhi tihi⁷ rājāhi sobhamāno khandhe sataśahassagghanikakambalaparikkhepena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasaṅkhacunnapiṇḍavaṇṇena avasesatṭhānena bhāsamāno gocaratthāya suvaṇṇaguḥato vā rajataguḥato⁸ vā maṇiphalika⁹manosilāguḥānaṃ aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesāṃ yeva tale¹⁰ tṭhatvā, sarīralaggaṃ rajaṃ vidhūnanto asanisaddaṃ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantaṃ alātacakkaṃ dassento viya aparāparam paribbhamitvā,¹¹ sihanādaṃ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānaṃ¹² sattānaṃ santāsaṃ janayitvā samantā tiyojanapadesaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahaṃso sihanādaṃ nadati, evaṃ so ākiṇṇavaralakkaṇo anuvyaññanapatimaṇḍito gandhakuṭisuvāṇṇaguḥato nikkhamitvā, chabbāṇṇehi rasmihi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamālaṃ ratanātala¹³sannibhaṃ katvā, Dhammāsanavīmala¹⁴manosilātalaḡato catuvesārajjena visārado¹⁵ vijambhitvā, chaasādhāraṇaṇāṇakesarabhāraṃ vidhūnitvā, brahmāsareṇa gajjitvā, atṭha¹⁶parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

¹ S₂ sārābandhā ² B otaretvā ³ S₂ nibbāpathe

⁴ S₂ uddharanto ; B uttaranto ⁵ B lākhātulikākātāhi

⁶ B antarapiṭṭhimhi ⁷ B omits tihi

⁸ B rajatamaṇiphalika- ⁹ S₂ -phalaka- ¹⁰ S₂ thale

¹¹ B parijapitvā ¹² S₂ inserts satānaṃ

¹³ S₂ -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

¹⁴ S₂ omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavīmala-

¹⁵ B omits visārado ¹⁶ S₁ atṭhasu

mahānso, “Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti,” dighāyukānaṃ devānaṃ nāṇacitta¹ santāsaṃ janayanto tisahassimahāssahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvīdhadesanāvīlāsasampannaṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṃvado karavikasakuṇo madhurarasaṃ sahakārāphalam mukhaṭṭṇḍakena paharivā, paggharitarasaṃ sāyivā, pakkhena tālaṃ² datvā, vikūjamāno³ sakalavanagahananissitaṃ sattakāyaṃ mattaṃ⁴ viya lalitaṃ karonto mañjussareṇa mañivaṃsaṃ dhamamāno viya madhussareṇa⁵ viravati, tato satabhāgena vā saḥassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca⁶ rājā cakkavattī cakkaratānānubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṃ, “Kim me idāni mahājanena⁷ olokitenāti?” na appossukko hutvā, rajjasirim yeva⁸ anubhoti, kālena kālaṃ vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisiditvā, niggahetabbe niggahāhāti,⁹ paggaḥetabbe paggaṇhāti, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbe¹⁰ ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti, evaṃ so mahābodhimāṇo adhigatassa sabbaññutaṇṇacakkaratānassānubhāvena anuppattaDhammarajjo, “Kim me idāni lokena¹¹ olokiteṇa? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmi,” appossukkataṃ anāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisinno brahmassaṃ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṃ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamne¹² puggale Sineruppapāte pakkipanto viya apāyabhayasantañjanena niggahetvā, paggaḥetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkipitvā, bhavagge nisidāpento viya paggaṇhitvā, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbayuttake sāvake adhikataraguṇavasena ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti.

Yathā ca puñṇacando pabhāsampattiyā sobhamāno nabhomajjhe¹³ ṭhito “mam’ evoparicando ti” sabbasattānaṃ khayati, evaṃ so yattha katthaci ṭhitānaṃ abhimukhe¹⁴

¹ B omits -citta- ² S₂ kālaṃ ³ S_{1,2} omit vikūjamāno

⁴ So B; S₁ vattaṃ; S₂ ettaṃ ⁵ S₁ medhurassareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} omit ca ⁷ B mahājane ⁸ B eva nu bhoti

⁹ B niggahetvā ¹⁰ B omits ṭhāpetabbe

¹¹ B loka ¹² S₂ -dhammesu

¹³ B nabhamajjhe ¹⁴ S_{1,2} abhimukhaṃ

ṭhito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato ṭhitā pi pacchato ṭhitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasahassam atikkamitvā ṭhitā pi raṣāthale¹ ṭhitā pi akanitṭhabbhavane ṭhitā pi: “Satthā maṃ yeva oloketi, maṃ eva Dhammaṃ desetīti,”² vadanti, so hi taṃ³ tam olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto⁴ viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagahapatisamaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇakataparappavādā vālavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya⁵ caranti, paṇṇāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇḥam abhisāṅkharitvā⁶ yam upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḥāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so⁷ sunisitasatthena kumudana⁸ kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇṇāsathena chinditvā⁹ dibbāgadena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuvilambakesaraghaṭāsobhitakkhandhassa miga-raṇṇo samīpe¹⁰ jarasigālā¹¹ viya khāyanti.

Yo¹² ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanāṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariyāñāṇena paresaṃ solasa vidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena icchiticehitatṭhānaṃ samānussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchiticehitāṃ¹³ rūpaṃ passanto arahatañāṇena atipaṇitāni lokuttaraphalasukhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavaticoditahadayo maṇḍiparasmivihatatimira¹⁴ gandhakuṭiyā vasaṃ vihāya saliladharapaṭalajanitabahalandhakārārattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulitasakaṇṭakaṃ yakkhavyagghanaḡasaṇcarita¹⁵ visamatalaṃ gahanadesaṃ adhivasati janaṃ vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako¹⁶ viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

¹ S₂ tale; B dāhathale

² B desesīti

³ S₂ omits taṃ

⁴ B sallapento

⁵ B viya vadanti paṇṇāgatena na niṭṭhaṃ gatāni

⁶ B abhisāṅkhāritvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

⁷ S₂ yo . ⁸ B -nāla-

⁹ S₂ saṇchinditvā

¹⁰ B omits samīpe

¹¹ S₂ rajasingālā viyanti

¹² B so iddhi

¹³ B yath' icchitaṃ

¹⁴ B -vigatitimira-

¹⁵ B -nāgacarita-

¹⁶ B suppādako viya; B taṇhānilavegaṣaṃsāraṇṇave

naṇe paridhāvitvā apāyavalābhāmukham pavisantim pajā-
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-
pūritam katvā¹ na nibbānathalam sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddham
jātijarāmaranaripuganaparibbūlham kāmakodharipukam-
makampamānam KoṇḍaññaVidehanara² patipamukham
veneyyanapati³ samūham atthaṅgamaggaummaggato⁴
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi⁵ taṇhāGaṅgāpavāhato uttāretvā
samāpattivāhanam⁶ āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyam patitthā-
peti.

Yo ca⁷ Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ⁸ tivaṭ-
ṭavatasākhābaddham veneyyanarājarāsiṃ desanāsiṃ
paṭisandhibandhanam chinditvā saddhamma⁹ rasayāgupā-
nena¹⁰ santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje¹¹
patitthāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṅgo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokam saṃsāra-
gharāvāsato niharitvā ariyamaggavatumena¹² ānetvā
taṇhāGodāvarīpavāhato uttāretvā nirantaram nibbānaassa-
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kusarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatīyā yācito anāvāra-
ṇāṇanagajavaram¹³ āruyha Buddhacakkhumahādvāram
vivaritvā paraparisasamarabhūmim¹⁴ pavisitvā pañhapari-
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesarīpuse-
nam opādetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmassareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassam nirantaram vassā-
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānam¹⁵ asamasu-
kham sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukham paṭipajjantaṃ tam
pajā- ¹ B S₂ katvā ² B omits -nara-

³ B S₁ omit -pati-

⁴ B -maggaumaṅgato

⁵ S₂ -nānāvābhi

⁶ S₁ sampatti-

⁷ S₁ inserts so

⁸ B S₁ -vasaṅgataṃ

⁹ S_{1,2} dhamma-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -yāgura-

¹¹ B -bhūmirajje yeva

¹² B ariyapatha-

¹³ B gajaratanam

¹⁴ B saparisasamarabhūmipavisitvā

¹⁵ B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokākāse utthahitvā byāmapabbhā-
bhāsurasuracāpaṃ¹ dassetvā Brahmaghosena² gajjitvā
dayāsītalāṃ Dhammāmatavutthidhārāṃ sakalabhuvanatale
vassāpetvā kilesapariḷāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya sīlamūlo samādhikkhandho
paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsītalac-
chāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakunagaṇāvicchinnasañcāro
jātikantārapaṭipannaṃ jarāmaranavyādhi³ghammapari-
pīḷitaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasaṃmūhaṃ⁴ sabbakālāṃ santap-
peti.

Yo ca⁵ Dīpaṅkaramahesino pasādena pāramitāsina
bhavanagahanam⁶ padāleno anukkamena bodhiāṅgaṇam
patvā pubbañānuvātāṃ⁷ vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena
gantvā vimalasīlā⁸ malaratanavālukaṇikarānīcitāṃ cara-
ṇaṃ aṇi toraṇaṇaṃ aṇīyam iddhipāda kappapāda popetaṃ
brahmvihāra kamalākara bhīraṃ aṃ satipatthāna ratana-
bhavanabhāsuram indakunda⁹ daladhavalakittiketusa taso-
bhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhinadina-
karam apanītabhavabhayaṃ aviparīṇāmaṃ¹⁰ asamasukhaṃ
dasasahassa¹¹ cakkavālaviññeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā ag-
gaṃ nibbāna nagaraṃ catubbidhamagga¹² dvāreṇa pavisitvā,
tattha tattha nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavatthāpetvā,
aggaphalasamāpattimahāpāsādam āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-
sukhaṃ anubhavanto cakkavattī viya mahākāruṇāsīhapañ-
jare thatvā, Buddha cakkhunayaṇāni ummiletvā sadevakaṃ
lokaṃ olokeno Koṇḍañña mahākūṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete
atthārasakoṭipuriṣe gahetvā mama matapure¹⁴ vāsaṃ karo-
hīti,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunṇaṃ nagaraṃ ti,”
ñatvā, aparāṇi pañcapaṇṇāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsakulāni

¹ B byāmapabbhāsuracāpaṃ; S₂ -bhāsuracāpaṃ

² B dhammaghosena ³ S₂ omits -vyādhi-

⁴ S_{1,2} saṃsārika- ⁵ B omits ca ⁶ S_{1,2} bhavavāna-

⁷ S₂ pabbajitā-; S₁ -jinajanānu-

⁸ S₂ -sīlā- ⁹ B vijjācarāṇa-

¹⁰ B sammappamānaindu-

¹¹ S₂ aparīṇāmaṃ ¹² S₁ -sahassī-

¹³ B catuvidhamagga- ¹⁴ B mama tvaṃ pure

aparaṃ kulasahassam aparāṇi ekādasanahutakulāṇi aparāṇi caturāsītikulasahassāni āmantetvā, tasmiṃ vasāpento apūrayamānaṃ nibbānapuraṃ disvā, "Atimahantam mama nagaraṃ¹ iminā nayena kulāṇi āmantetvā na sakkā pana² pūretuṃ," bherim pana sāvetvā, "Saddhammavara-cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca³ sampattiyā sampannaṃ, ye tattha vasitukāma te⁴ yathāsukhāṃ āgacchantu⁵ gatā ca imaṃ c'imaṃ ca parihāraṃ labhissantīti," nagarassa vaṇṇanaṃ c'eva lokassa parihāralābhaṃ ca sadevake loke ghosāpento viṇa māsassa atṭhasu divasesu tattha tattha nisinnānaṃ Dhammakathikānaṃ saddhammabherim datvā, nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṃ ca tatrāgatānaṃ anuttarasilālāṇakārādi⁶parihāralābhaṃ ca ghosāpetvā, taṃ sutvā, tato tatonikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādiṃ katvā anulomapaṭipadam paṭipannānaṃ aparimāṇānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ nibbānapurasamosaraṇaṃ kārāpeti.

Kim bahunā bhāsitenā? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba⁷sattānaṃ atthānatthaṃ⁸ jānāti, mahākāruṇikatāya anāttham parivajjetvā atthe niyojēti.

So⁹ ñāṇakaruṇāmāyo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokarathasārathi titthiyamānaantako¹⁰ duddantadamako Dhammamatambuvassako¹¹ lokālokakaro jagadānandalocano tilokatilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvānalo¹² Dhammalocano ñāṇasāgaro aparimā¹³ṇagūṇo Dhammarāja, "sattānaṃ vividhaṃ hitaṃ harati upaharati¹⁴ upajaneti¹⁵ uppādeti" vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

¹ S₂ atimahantaṃ, mama nagaraṃ disvā atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ; B me nagaraṃ ² B omits pana

³ S₂ imāya ca bis ⁴ S₂ B omīte ⁵ B gacchantu

⁶ B ānuttaraṃ silālākārādi ⁷ S₂ omits sabba-

⁸ S₁ atthānatthā ⁹ B inserts ca

¹⁰ S₁ titthiyamānamatthaantako

¹¹ B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokakaro

¹² B bhuvanavanadāvānalo

¹³ B appamāṇa-

¹⁴ B hitaṃ deti upaharati ¹⁵ B upaneti uppādeti

vihāro ariyavihāro ti catubbidhena vihārena viharanto,¹ Jetavanāvihāre kadāci veneyyajanāvabodhanāya cārikaṃ caranto sāsana mahirūhaṃ² supupphitaphalitaṃ katvā sakala Jambudīpaṃ kāsāvapajjotam isivātappativātaṃ karonto abhisambodhito sattame saṃvacchare Sāvattinagaradvāre gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇḍale dvādasayojanike ratana-maṇḍape yojanappamāṇe pallaṅke nisiditvā, tiyojanike³ dibbasetacchatte dhāriyamāṇe dvādasayojanavittatāya parisāya attadānaparidīpanaṃ⁴ + titthiyaparimaddanaṃ ya-makapāṭihāriyaṃ dassento odātakasiṇasamāpattiṃ samā-pajjitvā ulāraṃ vipulam obhāsaṃ sabbattha pattharitvā sabbaratanamayam pubbāparacakkavālamukhavaṭṭinihi-tam ubhosu passesu suvaṇṇamayam majjhe maṇimayam paramaramaṇiyam mariyādābhūmim maṇimuttavāluka-kiṇṇaṃ sahasasāraṃsim iva sabbadasadisam obhāsentaṃ⁵ sabbaratanamayam⁶ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, tato utthāya⁷ āvajjitvā ādhitthānacittena⁸ ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto uparimakāyato bhāsurataraṃ janamanonukū-laṃ locanābhīraṃ paratāparahitaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ hetthimakāyato vimalataraṃ⁹ acchataraṃ rucirataraṃ samasītaṃ¹⁰ udākadhāraṃ hetthimakāyato tādisaṃ eva aggikkhandhaṃ uparimakāyato tādisaṃ eva udākadhāraṃ tathā puratthimakāyato pacchimakāyato dakkhiṇaakkhito vāmaakkhito dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato vāmaṇṇasotato dak-khiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇaṃsakūtato vāmaṃsakūtato dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato dak-khiṇapassato vāmapassato dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato aṅgulaṅgulihi¹¹ aṅgulantarikāhi ekekalomato ekekaloma-

¹ B so pana Jetavana° vasati ² S₂ sāsanaṃ abhirūhaṃ

³ B tiyojanikaṃ . . . -chattaṃ dhārayamaṇo

⁴ S₁ -dīpaṃ ⁵ S₂ obhāsento ⁶ B S₂ ratanacaṅkamam

⁷ B utthāya. ⁸ B adhitthena

⁹ B vipulataraṃ ¹⁰ B samappitaṃ

¹¹ B aṅgulaṅgulihi aṅgulantarikāhi (*vis*) ekekalomato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpato udākadhāraṃ ; S₂ aṅgul° aṅgulaṃ aṅgulaṃ aṅgul° ekekalomato lomakūpalomakū-pato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpalomakūpato udaka°

makūpato aggikkhandham lomato lomakūpato udaka-
dhāram pavattayamāno chabbannaBuddha¹rasmīyo vis-
sajjento, Dhammañ ca² desento, eko pi hutvā bahudhā
hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvañ tirobhāvañ
tirokuddañ tiropākārañ tiropabbatam asajjamāno gac-
chati, seyyathā pi ākāse.

Pathaviyā pi ummujjānimmujjañ karoti seyyathā pi
udake, udake pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi patha-
viyañ.

Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyathā pi pakkhisa-
kuṇo.

Ime pi candimasuriye evam mahiddhike evam mahānu-
bhāve pāṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati, yāva Brahmalo-
kā pi kāyen' eva sampavatteti.⁴

Tadā kanakakalasato nikkhantā indaṇīlamanīrasadhārā
viya ummāpupphadāmaṇḍalā viya ca nīlarasmiyo.

Suvaṇṇarasādhārā viya kaṇikārakusumadāmaṇḍalā viya
ca pītarasmiyo.

Pavālarasadhārā viya bandhujīvakapupphadāmaṇḍalā viya
ca lohitarasmiyo.

Rajatarasadhārā viya⁵ sumanakusumadāmaṇḍalā viya ca
odātarasmiyo.

Mañjetthadāmaṇḍalā viya ca⁶ mañjettharasmiyo.

Ummāpupphesu⁷ ativiya nīlatthānañ viya kaṇikāra-
kusumesu ativiya pītathānañ viya bandhujīvakakusumesu
asadisarattathānañ viya⁸ osadhitārakā⁹ viya mañjet-
thāsu atulyamañjetthavaṇṇathānañ viya 'pabhassararas-
miyo ti'chabbannabuddharasmiyo puratthimakāyato nik-
khamitvā jātabhūmim¹⁰ attano satta¹¹sattavāraṇ anupari-
vattitvā¹² tālakkhandharathacakkasakāṇcakkakūṭāgārādi-
mattā hutvā puratthimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavālagiriṇi

¹ S₂ B omit -Buddha- ² B omits ca ³ B parāmasati

⁴ S_{1,2} samvatteti; B sampavatteti ⁵ S₂ omits viya

⁶ S₂ B omits ca ⁷ B ummāra- ⁸ S₁ inserts ca

⁹ B osadhitārakā viya atisetathānañ viya mañjetthāsu
atulamañjetthavaṇṇathānañ ¹⁰ B attano jāti-

¹¹ S₂ sattasattasācāram

¹² B parivattitvā

atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananantara-dhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimākāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo pacchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavāḷanagam ¹ atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā ² pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇākāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya ³ vāmākāyato uttarāya ⁴ disāya pavattanti.

Hetthimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalam mahāpaṭhavim bhinditvā, tam ⁵ niddhantasuvannaṇapiṇḍam ⁶ viya karontiyo atthanahutādhikacatuvojanasatasahassabahalam paṭhaviṣandhārakam ⁷ udakam vinivijjhित्वा, tam ⁸ suvaṇṇakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilī⁹nasuvannaṇam viya dasentiyo channahutādhikanavayojanasatasahassabahalam salilasandhārakam anilapaṭhavim ¹⁰ pavisitvā, tam samussitasuvannaṇakkhandham viya ¹¹ sandassentiyo ajatākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭṭa viya valāhakaturāṅgamālā ¹² viya Citrakūtahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇaghanā ¹³ viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacarabhava soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca ¹⁴ atikkamitvā ajatākāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākarasuriyatārāṇadevatāuyyānavimāṇakappapādapasarīrabharaṇānam pabhārahitānam paricchedāmattam eva paññāyittha dasasata¹⁵sahassilokadhātuyā ālokaparaṇasamat-

¹ S₁ - nabham ; B cakkavāḷagiriṃ

² B tath'eva ³ B inserts dhāvanta

⁴ S₂ uttaradisāya ; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva ca pa° ⁵ B omits tam ⁶ S₂ - piṇḍim

⁷ B - sandhāram ⁸ B omits tam ⁹ B - vinilasuvannaṇam

¹⁰ S₂ anilam pavisitvā ; B - sandhārakānilam pavisitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits viya ¹² B valāhaturāṅga-

¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇanāgā ¹⁴ S₂ omits ca ¹⁵ S₁ omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako¹ viya jāto, sabbam Buddharasmihi yeva ajjhotthatan.

Tam divasam sabbadasadisā² nilamanisuvannaṇapavāla-rajatapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu³vijjusañjhāghanā-bhirañjitā viya ratanāvelaratanadāmaratanacuppaṇavippa-kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya⁴makapāṭihiraññā⁵ssa⁵ sarīra-
viniggatā dutiyā⁶ dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnā⁷ ca
cittānam ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā⁷
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikammādhiṭṭhānāni visum
visum⁸ yeva, nilarasmiatthāya hi⁹ Bhagavā nilakasiṇa-
samāpattim samāpajjati, pītarasmi¹⁰atthāya pītakasiṇam
lohitarasmi¹¹atthāya lohita¹¹kasini¹¹am odātarasmiatthāya
odātakasiṇam aggikkhandhatthāya tejokasiṇam udaka-
dhāratthāya āpokasiṇam samāpajjati. Tathā hi¹² Bud-
dhānam bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcahākārehi
sucinnavasitāya¹³ ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyam¹⁴ sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devaganā
pamuditahadayā sañjātapītisomanassā paridāhitaparīsud-
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisasañjali¹⁵ sirasi
katvā: "Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-
niko¹⁶ ti," thutivacanam uggirantā, candanacuppaṇamissitāni
pañcavannaḍibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā
devanātakasaṅgītiyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evam Dhammaratanamañjūso aññesaṃ¹⁷ avacanavisa-
yam yamakapāṭihāriyam karonto vīsati¹⁸ pāṇakoṭiyo nib-
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

¹ B khajjopanako ² S₂ sabbā- ³ B -dhanuvijjulātā-

⁴ B tathā samadhigatassa ⁵ B -pāṭihāriya-

⁶ S₁ dutiyadutiya; S₂ omits dutiyā-; B dutiyā dutiyā
rasmipurimāya purimāya ⁷ S₂ tassa pana rasmiyā

⁸ S₂ omits visum ⁹ S₂ -rasmiyo ¹⁰ S₁ omits hi

¹¹ S₁ -rasmiyo ¹² S₂ pi ¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B dasasahasilokadhātuyam ¹⁵ B -makula-

¹⁶ B mahākārūniko ¹⁷ S₂ B omit aññesaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} vīsatiyā

Tato atthasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassugataratana Merumatthake nekamaṇinikarakiraṇabhāsura-vividhaviṭṭhiyaṇavimāṇe dasayojanasahassavittatāyate dvārasahassapajjalite ¹ tāvatiṇsadevanagare paññāsaya-
janāyāmakkhandaśākhāvibhūsite yojanasatavittatāyate tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālaṅkate yojanapaññāsagāmiku-
sumappabhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasurabhikusuma-
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle pañcadasayojanubbedhe paññāsaya-
janavittatē satthiyo-
janāyate jayasumanadalālattakapāṭalapātāle haṁsapup-
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-
lasambhūte ² paṇḍukambalasilātale ³ khuddakapīṭhe ⁴ nisi-
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṁ nimmita-
sukhumattabhāvanāṁ pūritacakkavāḷagabbhānaṁ ⁵ Brah-
māsuraḡaṇānaṁ majjhe suralokaṁ obhāsento nisīditvā, Mā-
tudevaputtam ārabha sattappakaraṇaṁ abhidhammaṁ
desento asīti devakoṭīnaṁ ⁷ Dhammābhisamayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāṇe utthāy'āsanā Sakkāpattena Vissa-
kammadevaputtēna ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṁ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṁ tāva māpitāsu ⁸ dasadisam
obhāsayaṁtīsu tīsu sopānamālāsu Satthā ⁹ maṇimaya-
sopānamatthake thatvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭihāriyaṁ katvā,
anekalokadhātuvāsinaṁ paññāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-
vaggā sakalalokaṁ mahājanassa nayanavisayaṁ karonto,
ākāse vicitta¹⁰ kammanimmithehi viya gahitavicittapūjā-
vatthūhi sakalacakkavāḷagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-
vārito, anekasahassadevanātakapariavāreṇa Pañcasikhā-
bhidhānena gandhabbadevaputtēna tigāvūtāyataṁ veḷuva-
paṇḍuvīnaṁ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā, ¹¹
bhuvanakuharam pūretvā vādiyantena, giyaṁānathutiva-
cano, Sakkēna pattacīvaraṁ gahe tvā dasasahaṣṣa P urin-

¹ B dvādasā- ² B -phalabhūte ³ S¹ -thale

⁴ B khuddakapīṭhe ⁵ S_{1,2} nimitta-

⁶ MSS. -gambhānaṁ ⁷ B pāṇakoṭīnaṁ

⁸ S₂ mātāpitusu ⁹ B yattha maṇisopāna-

¹⁰ S₂ cittassa ; S₁ citta- ¹¹ S₁ B mucchitvā

dadaparivāreṇa pūjyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḥaVirūpak-
khaKuverābhidhānehi cattāḷisasaḥassadevarājeḥi¹ purato
pasāritapādasātakō² vīsatisaḥassacandasuriyadevaputtehi
gahitaviccittakanakaraḥajataḍḍhajo suyāmadevarāḥajadasa-
hassehi vūjyamānasaradacandajjuti³ pabḥassaradibba-
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarāḥajadasasaḥassehi maṇimaya-
tālavantaṃmālābhi⁴ sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-
nilo vīsatisaḥassādhikāhi⁵ tisataḥsaḥassadevakumārīkāhi
uppalā⁶kalāpālāṇakatakanaḥajataṃmaṇimayapupṇṇakalasa-
mālā gahetvā gīyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-
brahmunā dhāritasaraḍaparipupṇṇacandamaṇḍalanibbi-
sesasetacchatto chabbannaṇābhi⁷ Buddharaṃsihi pajjalanto
kappasatasahaḥsādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-
mīnam phalaṃ lokassa dassento sakalalokam⁸ mahāja-
nassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto raḥajatakanakasopānavatara-
mānamahānubhāvadevabrahmagāṇanikaraḥaparivāreṇa Sañ-
kassanagaradvāre⁹ otarivā, pītivikasitanayanāya chat-
tiṃsayaḥjanaparikkhepāya manussapariśāya gandhamālā-
dihi pūjetvā namassiyamāno¹⁰ Dhammaṃ desetvā tiṃsa-
pāṇakoṭiyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchariyapāṭihāriyehi sattavinayaṃ
katvā catuvisati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse amatapānam
pāyento abhisambodhito vīsati saṃvaccharaṃ samadhi-
gacchi.¹¹

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutānaṃ satimantānaṃ gati-
mantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ Buddhupaṭṭhākānaṃ bhikkhū-
naṃ 'aggo Dhammabhaṇḍagāriko āyasmā Ānandatthero
gahapatinā Anāthapiṇḍikena : " Bhante ayaṃ vihāro cāri-
kam pakkante lokanāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattvivāsino
gandhamālāhatthā pūjanīyam¹² aññatṭhānam alabbhitvā

¹ B parivārīto pasāritapāsādasātakō

² S₁ -candarajjuti-

³ S₂ -mālāhi

⁴ B vīsatisaḥassādhikatisata-

⁵ S₂ omits tisata-

⁶ S₁ upphala-

⁷ S₂ B chabbannaṇāhi

⁸ B omits sakala° na° ka°

⁹ B dvāreṇa

¹⁰ B namassamāno ; S₂ namassimāno

¹¹ S_{1,2} -gañchi

¹² B pūjanīyathānam

gandhakuṭṭidvāre pātetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojjā¹ na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyatṭhānaṃ jānāthāti," yācito, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgatam pucchi.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyānīti?" "Tiṇi Ānandāti."
 "Katamāni bhante tiṇīti?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyam kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikaṃ na sakkā kātum, taṃ hi Buddhānaṃ parinibbutakāle yeva² hoti, uddesikam avatthukaṃ³ tam pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhēhi paribhutto⁴ bodhi tesu dharantesu pi⁵ parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appāṭisaraṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyatṭhānaṃ na labhanti, mahābodhito bījam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre⁶ ropāpemi⁷ bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropehi, evaṃ sante Jetavane⁸ mama nibaddhāvāso viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīnam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanattṭhāne āvātaṃ sodhāpetvā Mahāmogallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhim ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāseṇa bodhi-maṇḍaṃ⁹ gantvā vaṇṭato parigalantam phalam ekam bhūmim appattaṃ yeva cīvareṇa sampatīcchitvā¹⁰ āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Ajjā bodhim ropessāmīti,"¹¹ Kosalarājādīnam ārocesi. Tadā¹² rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena¹³ parivuto suvaṇṇakāṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitoranadharālaṅkatanārīgaṇaparivuto maṅgalagīti-kāturiyaṇādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvattṭhiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇcakoṭimattā ariy-

¹ B -pāmojjā honti

² B omits yeva

³ B avatthukaṃ kappanamattakena

⁴ B inserts pana ⁵ S_{1,2} omit pi ⁶ S₂ B Jetavanadvāre

⁷ S₂ ropemi

⁸ B Jetavanaṃ me

⁹ B bodhimaṇḍalam

¹⁰ S₁ suppatīcchitvā

¹¹ B ropessāmīti ¹² S₂ B omit tadā ¹³ B balanikāyena

asāvakaḥ dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatimsu. Thero mahābodhiropanaṭṭhāne mahantam suvaṇṇakātāhaṃ ṭhapetvā heṭṭhā chiddam katvā gandhakalalassa ¹ pūrāpetvā: “Bodhiphalam ² idam rūpehi mahārājati,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi: “Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjam tiṭṭhati, ³ phalam idam mayānātha+piṇḍikena ropāpetum vaṭṭatīti.” So tam phalam tassa karatale ṭhapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalam viyūhitvā tam ⁵ tattha pātesi. Tasmiṃ tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva ⁶ naṅgalasisappamāṇo bodhik-khandho paṇṇāsabatthubbedho utṭhahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paṇṇāsahatthā va nikkhamimsu. Iti so tam khaṇam ⁷ yeva vanappati⁸jetṭhako hutvā haritapattarattanākuro pavālatatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo aṭṭhāsi, atimahantam pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā aṭṭhasatamatte kanakarajatakalase ⁹ gandhodakapūre niluppala¹⁰kalāpādipatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipitvā puṇṇakalasamālā ṭhapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikāṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ ¹¹ vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipitvā ¹² sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-koṭṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasaṅkamitvā: “Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “Ānanda kiṃ kathesi? mayi ¹³ mahābodhimāṇḍe samāpannasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdante añño padeso dhāretum na sakkotīti.” “Bhante lokānukampāya ¹⁴ imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

¹ B gāndhakalalam

² B bodhiphalabijam

³ B patitṭhāti; S₂ tiṭṭhanti

⁴ B phalam idam ayam Anātha-

⁵ B omits tam

⁶ B tesam passantānaṃ eva

⁷ B khaṇe

⁸ S₂ vanaspati-

⁹ B -kalale

¹⁰ S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ S₂ -missikam; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

¹² S₂ pakkipitvā ¹³ S_{1,2} omit mayi ¹⁴ B -kampakāya

mena¹ imasmim bodhimūle samādhim paribhuñjathāti.”² Tam suttvā sabbasattahite rato tañ³ samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhuñji. Thero Kosalarājādīnañ kathetvā bodhimahañ nāma atimañohara⁴pūjañ kārāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhīti” paññāyittha.

Ath’ ekadivasam bhikkhū ito c’ ito ca samosarivā pārā-pata⁵caranapāṭalarāge asisirakiraṇe atthagirisamīpam upa-gate⁶ aparasāgaratata⁷samuggatapavāḷalatākālāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne⁸ ravipiyavirahe sokāvīdhuṛāya⁹kama-linkāminiya¹⁰ bhamarāvalimañivalayam¹¹ apaharitam iva kamalakaratale sañkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyañ sannipatitvā rattakambalasānim parikkhipantā viya Buddhāsanam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso¹² āysmā Ānando dharante yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhim ropetvā¹³ mahāpūjam akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathañ samutthāpesuñ.

Atha surāsuracūlā¹⁴manimarīcisañcayapari-cumbitacaranakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhisugandha¹⁵pupphūpahārasamalañkatabhūmibhāgāya gandhakūṭiyañ nisiditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti¹⁶phalasañmāpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dībbāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyañ tañ kathāpavattim suttvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena katañ bodhipūjam ārabha tassa guṇakathañ kathenti, etesañ¹⁷ ca pubbe tena katañ bodhipūjañ na pākatañ mayham eva pākatañ mayi pana gate ete¹⁸ attano kathañ nīrantaram āroccassanti, tato tesam ahan tam atthupattim katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katam ma-

¹ B balaniyāmena

² B bhuñjathā ti

³ S₁ repeats tañ

⁴ S₂ atimanorāma-

⁵ B pārāvata-

⁶ B uggate

⁷ B sāgarapātala-

⁸ B diyamāne ⁹ B sokavitudāya viya ¹⁰ S₂ -kāmaliyā

¹¹ S₂ -valayapaharitam B -valayāpaharitamhīva

¹² B omits āvuso

¹³ B ropāpetvā

¹⁴ S₂ cūḍā-

¹⁵ B -gandha-

¹⁶ S₂ -sāpatti-

¹⁷ B tesañ

¹⁸ S₂ etañ

hābodhipūjaṃ¹ vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāṭe katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto² viya suvaṇṇakuntena³ bham⁴ paharanto viya caṇḍasahassasuriyasahassam uṭṭhāpento viya catukuddake⁶ gehe dipasahassam ujjālento viya ca pākataṃ katvā Kālingabodhijātakaṃ desessāmi,⁷ sū me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatīti," cintetvā Buddhāsanā uṭṭhāya⁸ lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavaṇṇaṃ surattadupattāṃ saṃvi-lhāya timaṇḍakam paṭicchādentō nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-gena pavālakalāpam⁹ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassiri-kakāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyoṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālāṃ¹⁰ khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakañcukam¹¹ paṭimuñcanto viya gacchantam puṇṇacandaṃ rattavalāhakena paṭicchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasam pariśiñcanto viya¹² Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakaṃ bandhujīvākakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalāsamāna-vaṇṇaṃ surattavarapaṃsukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi e' eva vāṭapānantarehi ca¹³ nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantihi Buddharasmihi¹⁴ saṃsūcitanikkhamanto¹⁵ kañ-canagubhato siho viya gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā asameṇa Buddhavesena aparimāṇeṇa Buddhavilāsena¹⁶ gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam¹⁷ iva devavimānasiriṃ niketam iva siriyā ekanipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanāyanavihagānaṃ¹⁸ Dhammasabham pavisitvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaṇṇattavara Buddhāsanam ab-

¹ B bodhipūjaṃ ² B ukkhipento ³ B -kuṭena

⁴ S₂ nābham ⁵ B candasahassaṃ sūriyasahassaṃ ca

⁶ B catukūṭake ⁷ S₂ dāssessāmi ⁸ B uṭṭhāya

⁹ B pabbālakalāpam ¹⁰ B pabbāḷajālāṃ

¹¹ B rattakambalāṃ ¹² S₁ inserts ca

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ B Buddharasmihi suviracito

¹⁵ S₂ -nikkhamāno ¹⁶ B vilāsena

¹⁷ B avahaṣo ¹⁸ B -vihagānaṃ

hiruyha Yugandharamatthake jalamāno suriyo viya chab-
bannaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āvelāvelā dasasahassacakkavāle
ekāyattā¹ hūtvā hetthā vātapathavim atikkamitvā upari
bhavaggaṃ atikkamitvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā niranteram
apariyantāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamimsu.²

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā³ dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-
kañcanapattā viya⁴ rattasuvannaṇarasaniṣṇamānā viya
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya niranteravippakinnakani-
kā-rāpupphā viya vāyuegapakkhittacīnā⁵piṭṭhacunṇapunnā
viya nānāvidharatanālaṅkārujjalā viya ca upasobhimsu.

Tam pana Buddhasiriṃ disvā anekasatasahassakhattiya-
brāhmaṇā gahapātayo⁶ ca yebhuyyena dasasahassacakka-
vāladevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatiṃsu.

Taṃ ca pana vimalajjutim parivāretvā sakaparahita⁷-
samatthā samanagaṇā sabbe⁸va appicchā santuṭṭhā pavi-
vittā asamsatthā codakā pāpagarahitā⁸ āradhāviriya
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhipaṇṇā¹⁰vi-
muttiṇānādasanasampannā vantadosā bhinnakilesā vijāti-
tājaṭāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe tṭhitam¹¹ punṇacaṇ-
daṃ viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva¹² namassamānā nisīdiṃsu.

Tehi parivārito Bhagavā rattakambalaparikkhitto viya
suvannaṅkhandho rattapadumavanasaṇḍamajjhagatā viya
suvannaṇāvē pavāla¹³vedikāparikkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-
sādo, iti sabbajanamuddhago¹⁴ sayam vītārāgo vītārāgehi¹⁵
parivārito sayam vītadoso vītadosehi parivārito sayam
vītamoho vītamohēhi parivārito sayam¹⁶ nittanḥo nittan-
hehi parivārito sayam nikkilesō nikkilesehi parivārito
sayam Buddho anubuddhehi parivārito pattaparivāritam

¹ S_{1,2} ekāvattā ² S₁ āgamimsu ³ B S₁ sabba-

⁴ B -kañcanapaṭam iva ⁵ B vāyuegakhittacīna

⁶ S₂ B -patiyo ⁷ B saparahita- ⁸ S₂ B pāpagarahino

⁹ B sāraddha- ¹⁰ S₁ samādhisampannā

¹¹ B S₂ uparinabhe ¹² S₂ omits yeva ¹³ B pabbāla-

¹⁴ B sabbajanamusabho; S₂ sabbajanamaddhagato

¹⁵ S₂ inserts tehi

¹⁶ B sayam nikkilesō . . . sayam nittanḥo

viya kesaraṇi kesaraparivāritā viya kaṇṇikā aṭṭhanāgasa-
hassaparivārito viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutihanisasa-
hassaparivārito viya Dhatarattho hanisarājā senaṅgapari-
vārito viya cakkavatti¹ maruṇanaparivārito viya Sakko
devarājā Brahmagānaparivārito² viya HāritaMahābrahmā
tārāṇanaparivārito³ viya puṇṇacando viroceti.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini⁴ c' assa dvattiṃsavara-
lakkaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṃsacandamālā⁴ viya
dvattiṃsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattiṃsacakka-
vattiṇaṇi dvattiṃsadevarājānaṇi dvattiṃsaMahābrahmā-
naṇi siriya sirim abhibhavanti.⁵

Evam⁶ aparimitakālasaṇcitapuṇṇabalanibbattāya acin-
teyyāya anopamāya Buddhaliḥhāya cando viya vippasan-
nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne⁷ jātisumanācam-
pakanavamālikārattuppalaniluppalaṇavakulasinduvārapup-
phāni nilapitalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha⁸cunṇāni
cātuddīpikamahāmeghā viṣṣatṭhaudakavutṭhiyo viya pavas-
siṃsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghoṣāni Buddhadhammasaṅghaguṇa-
paṭisaṇiyuttāni tthutighoṣāni ca dasadisā⁹ pūrayiṃsu.

Devamanussanāgasupaṇṇayakkhādinaṃ akkhāni amata-
pānaṇi viya labhiṃsu.

Tadā nimmalappabho nayananiṣujālapuṇṇasallilehi ma-
hājanam abhihiṃcanto viya olokeno suphullam¹⁰ avikala-
kamalasandāṇi viya nisinnam parisāṇi disvā: "Ayaṃ
parisā ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaranacalanā-
mattaṇi vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṅkāra-
patimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṇi sanātikaṇi Khat-
tiyapariṣāṇi Brāhmaṇapariṣāṇi Gahapatipariṣāṇi cātum-
mahārājikapariṣāṇi tāvatiṃsapariṣāṇi yānapariṣāṇi tusita-
pariṣāṇi nimmanaratipariṣāṇi paranimmitavasavattipari-
saṇi Brahmaṇapariṣāṇi ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṇi

¹ B cakkavattirājā ² B -parivuto ³ B -parivuto

⁴ B -candamālāya dvattiṃsasuriyamālāya

⁵ S₁ inserts ca; S₂ abhibhavanti

⁶ B eva

⁷ B jajjalamāne

⁸ S₂ omits -gandha-

⁹ B dasadisāsu

¹⁰ B suphullavimalakamala-

yeva olokayamānā nisīdanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena¹ sagārāvā Buddhatejena tajjītā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamam katham samuṭṭhāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamam kathessāmīti : ”—aparimitakappakoṭiyam nirantarapavattitavacīsucaritānubhāvena² dibbagandhagandhitam nānāvidhagandhapūritam ratanakarandam vivaranto viya pāramitāsallilasambhūtam sabbaññutañānaravikiraṇavikasitam mudutanu³ puthulajivhākaṇṇikam paramasamasuddhavivara⁴ dantapantidvayakesaram suratta⁵ dantāvaranadvayapattaparivāram⁶ Dhammadhubinduvāhinam sassirikamukhapadumam vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoharam kara⁷ vika⁷ nādasadisam madhurassaram nicchāretvā, heṭṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṃ gāhāpetvā, sarena dasasahassilo⁸ kadhātum paṭicchādento : “ Kāya nu’ ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vipakatā ? Nāham tumhākaṃ kathābhaṅgathāya āgato,⁹ aham pana sabbaññutāya katham vo niṭṭhāpetvā matthakappattam katvā¹⁰ dassāmīti āgato ti,” sabbaññupavāraṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū : “ Ayam pana bhante Ānandena katham bodhipūjam ārabha guṇakathā vippakatā na rājakathādikā¹¹ tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto tam no¹² idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā¹³ ti,” vadimsu.

Atha ekālokañāno¹⁴ : “ Na bhikkhave idān’eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu¹⁵ catusu mahādipesu manusse gahetvā, bahum gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimande bodhi-maham kāresi¹⁶ yevāti,” uddesam dassetvā, tadacchariyasavanakutūhalakulita¹⁷ hadayehi yatihi abhiyācito sabbam¹⁸

¹ B ete ca Buddhagāravā ² B inserts nibbattam

³ B mudutaru- ⁴ B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

⁵ S₂ sudatta- ⁶ S₁ -parivāritam ⁷ S₁ kuravika-

⁸ B dasasahassim ⁹ B kathāya tatthamāgato

¹⁰ S₂ omits matthaka^o katvā ¹¹ S₂ B -kathāditira-

¹² S₂ omits no ¹³ S_{1,2} dethā ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -lokañāno

¹⁵ B saparivārena ¹⁶ S_{1,2} kārāpesi

¹⁷ B -ālulita- ¹⁸ B sabbam etam sapaññābhilāsam

ekaggaṃ savanābhilāsam parisam¹ ñatvā,² himagabbham padāletvā, puṇṇacandaṃ nīharanto viya sāmim aṇṇetvā, cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaṃ ruvaramūle³ gahetvā cāleto viya⁴ gaganaGaṅgaṃ otārento viya paṭha-vojaṃ kaḍḍhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayantena piḷetvā madhupāṇam pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandatthe-rena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atitam āhari.

Atīte Kāliṅgaratṭhe Dantapurāṇagare Kāliṅgo nāma rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa Mahākāliṅgo Cullakāliṅgo⁵ ti dve puttā ahesuṃ. Tesu Cullakāliṅgassa putto Maddarājadhītyā kucchiyaṃ⁶ nibbattō Kāliṅgakumāro nāma adhiṭṭasabbagantho samadhi-gatasakalakalāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Danta-pure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto⁷ navayo-bbanalalitāni rajjasukhāni sammānayaṃto⁸ rājālokaṃ pūjayaṃto samaṇabrāhmaṇaṇaṃ pari⁹pālayaṃto paṇḍitaṃ nandayaṃto bandhuvaggamittāmaccaparivuto vitināmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpāvagāhagambhīrañño vikasitapa-ñño Kāliṅgabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisalakkaḥ-ṇāni disvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam pūretvā pannarasauposathadivase pāto 'va satasahassaṃ viṣṭajjētvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, soḷasaḥi gandhodakaghaṭṭhi siṣaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātārāso suddham uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekaṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisayane pallaṅkaṃ ābhū-jitvā nisinno attano dānādimayam puññasamudayaṃ āvajjaṃto¹⁰ nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattinaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ taṃ¹¹ āvajjantānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuñña-kammapaccaya uttamaṃ uttānaṃ nilamaṇisaṅghātasadisam pācīnaṃ samuddajalatalaṃ bhindamānaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṅ-kuṇṇamānaṃ¹² viya saḥassaraṃsi¹³ nemikaṃ¹⁴ saṇḍhikaṃ

¹ S₂ omits parisam

² B katvā

³ B -taruvaraṃ

⁴ B omits viya

⁵ B Cūla- for Culla- passim

⁶ B kucchinibatto

⁷ S₁ anubhonto

⁸ B sampādayanto

⁹ B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

¹⁰ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B tesaṃ hi taṃ

¹² B alaṅkaramānaṃ varachiddamaṇḍalakhacitaṃ

¹³ MSS. -raṃsa-

¹⁴ S₁ -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūraṃ dibbacakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati. Taṃ Kāliṅgarañño pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya¹ pana taṃ cakkaratanaṃ² nābhiyā 'sanābhikan ti' vuttaṃ, sā indaṇīlamayā³ hoti, majjhe pan'⁴ assā rajatamayā panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya viroceti, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu⁵ bāhirantesu rajatapattena kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa⁶ nābhipanāliparikkhepappattesu yutta-yuttatthāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayaṃ tāv' assa⁷ nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana taṃ arehi 'sahassāraṇa ti' vuttaṃ, te sattaratanaṃ mayā suriyarasmiyo viya pabhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghātakamaṇikaparicchedalekhādīni⁸ suvibhattān' eva⁹ paññāyanti, ayaṃ assa arāṇaṃ sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana taṃ nemiya 'sanemikaṇa ti' vuttaṃ, sā bālasuriyarasmikālāpasirim apahasamānā¹⁰ viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā¹¹ hoti, sandhīsu pan' assā sañjhārāgasassirikā¹² rattajambunadapattā¹³ vattaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayaṃ assa nemiya sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitthiyam pan' assa dasannaṃ dasannaṃ arāṇaṃ antare dhamanavaṃso viya antosusiro¹⁴ chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto¹⁵ vātavāhakapavāladanda¹⁶ hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala¹⁷ samannāgatassa¹⁸ pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaṇiyo ca madaniyo¹⁹ ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladandassa²⁰ upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma²¹ dvepantiyo cā²² ti

¹ S₁ yāyam

² S₁ inserts yābhi

³ B -maṇimayā

⁴ B pana rajata-

⁵ S₂ inserts pi

⁶ S₂ pasannā

⁷ S_{1,2} assā

⁸ B ghātakā-

⁹ S₁ suvibhattā 'va

¹⁰ B avhayamānā; B avahasamānā

¹¹ B -pabbālamayā

¹² B sañjhānurāga-

¹³ B -jambonada-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts va

¹⁵ B -citto

¹⁶ B -bāhakapabbāla-; S_{1,2} vātagāhiṃ

¹⁷ S₂ sukula-

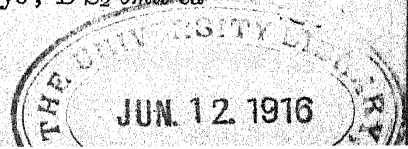
¹⁸ B -samannāhatassa

¹⁹ S₂ damaniyo

²⁰ B pabbāla-

²¹ B -kusumadāmānaṃ

²² S_{1,2} sattiyo; B S₂ omit cā



evam¹ samosaritakusumadāmapanti² satadvayaparivāra-
setacchattasatadhārinā³ pavāladandaṣatena⁴ samupa-
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam
ante dve sihaṁmukhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāṇa-
puṇṇacandakiraṇakalāpasassirikā taruṇaravisamānaratta-
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyantā⁵ ākāsaGaṅgāgatisobham abhi-
bhavamānā⁶ viya dve muttakalāpā olambanti,⁷ yehi
cakkaratanaena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tiṇi
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa
sabbaso sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Tam pan' etam evam sabbākāraparipūram⁸ pakatiyā
sāyamāsabbhattam bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre
paññattāsanesu nisiditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu
vithicatukkādīsu kilamāne dāraḥkajane nātiuccena nātinicena
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇṇadesena palobhayamā-
naṁ⁹ viya rukkhāsākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṁ sotāni odāpayamā-
naṁ¹⁰ yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamuḍḍajala-
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākādhantāni¹¹ rañño cakkavattissa
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantāni viya rājadhāniābhimuk-
ham¹² āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanaṇṇa saddasavenen' eva: "Kuto
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitahadayānam
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṁ tesam manussānam
aññātaro aññātaram evam āha "Passatha¹³ bho acchariyam
puṇṇacando pubbe eko uggaḥchati, ajja pana attadutiyo
uggato, etaṁ hi rājahaṁsamithunam¹⁴ iva puṇṇacanda-
mithunam apubbapariyāyena¹⁵ gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-
tīti." Tam añño evam āha: "Kiṁ kathesi samma?
Kuiṁ nāma¹⁶ tayā dve puṇṇacandā ekato uggaḥchantā

¹ S₁ -satti-

² S₁ -dhāraṇa-

³ B -pabbāla-

⁴ B -geṇḍuka-

⁵ B avahasamānā

⁶ S₁ olambenti

⁷ S₁ -paripūrīta- ; S₂ paripūrim

⁸ B salobhaya°

⁹ phandāpayamānaṁ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -kaddhentaṁ

¹¹ B rājadhāni-

¹² S₂ passa.

¹³ S₂ rājagahaṁsamithunam

¹⁴ MSS. apubbapariyena

¹⁵ B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapāṇīyarasa¹dhārāpiṇjarakiraṇo² divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto³ ’si ? Nanu idānim eva⁴ divasakaro attha-
ṅgato, so’ katham imam puṇṇacandam anubandhamāno uggacchissati ? Addhā pan’ etam anekaratanappabhāsamu-
dayasamujjalam⁵ kassāpi⁶ puṇṇāvato vimānaṃ bhavissa-
tīti.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā⁷ aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu : “ Kiṃ bahum vilapatha ? N’ev’ esa⁸ puṇṇacando, na
suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasam-
patti⁹ atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.”
Evaṃ pavattakathāsallāpass’¹⁰ eva tassa jaṇassa candama-
ṇḍalam pahāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bha-
vissanti¹¹ vattāro :¹² “ Kass’ aññassa ? Nanu¹³ amhākam
mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass’ etaṃ nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye¹⁴ ca aññe passanti sabbe cak-
karatanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanam
rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ nāpetukāmaṃ viya
sattakkhattum pākāraṇatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhā-
vitvā¹⁵ rañño antepuram¹⁶ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa¹⁷
uttarasihapaṇjarasadiṣe thāne yathā gandhapupphādīhi
sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetum. Evaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya
tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ thitassa pan’ assa vātapānacehiddādīhi
pavisitvā nānāvīraḡaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam
alaṅkurumānaṃ¹⁸ pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanattāya
saṅjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi ’ssa¹⁹ piyavacanapābha-
tena āgantvā tam attham nivedeti.

¹ S₁ ekaso tapāṇīrasa-

² B -siṇcanakiraṇo

³ S₁ ummattako

⁴ B idān’ eva

⁵ S₂ B -samudayujjalam

⁶ B ekassāpi

⁷ B apasārayantā

⁸ S₂ vippalapanten’ ev’ esa ; S₁ vipalavanten’ ev’ esa

⁹ B sirisampatti

¹⁰ S₁ evam pi vatta-

¹¹ S₂ bhavanti

¹² S_{1,2} cattāro

¹³ B ayañ hi nanu

¹⁴ S₂ yo ca añño passati sabbo anugacchati

¹⁵ S₂ anusāṃsāyitvā ; B anusāṃyāyitvā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopuram

¹⁷ S_{1,2} antopurassa

¹⁸ B alaṅkaramānaṃ

¹⁹ B omits ’ssa

Atha rājā balavapīti¹pāmojjaphuṭṭhasarīro pallaṅkam² mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapāñjara³samīpani gantvā, taṃ cakkaratanaṃ disvā: "Sutaṃ kho pana me taṃ—yassa rañño Khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa⁴ tadad' uposathe paṇṇarase ssaṃ nahātassa uposathikassa upari⁵ pāsāda-varagatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati sahaṣṣāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattīti—assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattīti" cinta-yati. Kālīngarājassāpi sabbāṃ⁶ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.⁷

Sabbacakkavattīnaṃ hi⁸ ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, vāmena hatthēna hatthisoḍḍa⁹sadisam panālisuvanna-bhīṅkāraṃ ukkhipitvā, dakkhīṇena hatthēna cakkaratanaṃ udākena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ, abbhivijinātu¹⁰ bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanaṃ pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālaṃ eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane taṃ anuppabandhamāno¹¹ va rājā cakkavattiyānavaram āruya vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chatta-cāmarādi-hattho parijano e'eva antepurajano¹² ca tato nānappakārakañcuka-kavacādisannāhaviḥsītena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapatākapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājaseṇāpatippabbutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā parijanasaṅgahatthaṃ naga-ravīthīsu bheriyo carāpenti: "Tātā amhākaṃ rañño cakkaratanaṃ nibbattaṃ attano attano vibhāvānurūpeṇa maṇḍitapasādhitā¹³ sannipata-thā ti." Mahājano pana pakatīyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakiccāni pabhāya gandhapupphādīni ādāya sannipatito va,¹⁴ so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi raññā saddhim gantukāmatā

¹ B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasarīro

² S₂ pallaṅkā

³ B -pañcara-

⁴ B muddhābhisittassa

⁵ S₂ omits upari

⁶ S₂ omits sabbāṃ

⁷ B hoti

⁸ S₁ pi

⁹ B -sadisapanālisuvanna-bhīṅgāraṃ

¹⁰ B abbhijinātu

¹¹ B anubandhamāno

¹² S₁ anto-

¹³ S_{1,2} -pasāditā; B -pasādhanā

¹⁴ B ca

uppajjati so so¹ ākāsagato ya hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi² chin-nabhinnaśaro vā kiliṭṭhavattho vā natthi, suciparivāro hi rājā, cakkavatti³parisā nāma vijjādharāparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanīlamanītale vippakinnaratanasādisā hoti. Kāliṅganarindassāpi tath'eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānam uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānam pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā⁴ tāni sukhena gahetuṃ sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ tthitā : “Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatiti,” sallakkhetuṃ sakkonti, tthanādisu⁵ ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesā⁶ sabbakiccāni⁷ ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisāṃ gahetvā taṃ⁸ cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappamānam Pubbavidehaṃ gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena⁹ dvādasayojanāya parikkhepato chattiṃsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo¹⁰ sulabhāhārūpakaraṇo chāyudakasampanno sucisamatalo ramaṇiyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhāgena¹¹ taṃ cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Atha¹² tena saññānena so mahājano otarivā yatharuciṃ nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vasaṃ kappeti.¹³ Kāliṅganarādhipassāpi sabbā¹⁴ tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vasaṃ upagate cakkavattimhi ye¹⁵ tattha rājāno te “Paracakkam āgatam ti” sutvā¹⁶ jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipādetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppattisamanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasaññāya taṃ rājānaṃ ārabha āvudham ukkhipituṃ visaheyya¹⁷, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

¹ S₂ omits so so ² B omits hi ³ B rājā cakkavatti

⁴ B atthikānaṃ ⁵ S₂ tath' etesaṃ ⁶ B sabbāni

⁷ S₁ omits taṃ ⁸ B yojanubbedhe

⁹ B sannisinnakkhamo ¹⁰ S₂ uparibhāge

¹¹ S₁ attha ¹² B kappesi ¹³ S₁ inserts taṃ

¹⁴ B omits ye ¹⁵ B sutvā pi na bala- ¹⁶ S₂ inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño
 Ariasesā¹ damatham upenti,
 Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa
 Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkāñ.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano² attano rajjasirivibhavanurūpam pābhatañ gahetvā, tañ rājānam upagamma paṇatasirā³ attano molimaniratanappabhāhi⁴ nisekena⁵ tassa pādapūjañ karontā: “Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan te mahārāja⁶ sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti,” tassa kiṅkārāpātissāvitam āpajjanti. Kāliṅga⁷ narādhipassāpi tath' eva akāmsu.

Evam⁸ vutte pana rājā⁸ cakkavatti: “Nāpi ettakañ nāma me anuvassam balim upakappethāti,” vadati, “nāpi bhogam⁹ aññassa bhogam¹⁰ acchinditvā aññassa deti.” Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya pāṇātipātādini upaparikkhitvā pemaṇiyena mañjunā sarena: “Passatha tātā pāṇātipāto nām' esa āsevito¹¹ bhāvito bahulikato yānikato¹² nirayasamvattaniko hotiti,” ādinā nayena Dhammañ desetvā, “Pāṇo na hantabbo, adinnañ nādātabbam,¹³ kāmesu micchācārā¹⁴ na caritabbā, musā na bhāsītabbā,¹⁵ majjañ na pātabbam, yathā¹⁶ bhuttañ ca bhuñjathāti, ovādam deti. Kāliṅgabhbhūho¹⁷ pi tath' eva akāsi.

“Kim pana sabbe pi rañño¹⁸ imam ovādam gaṇhantiti?” Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana gaṇhissanti¹⁹? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te²⁰ gaṇhanti, sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

¹ B arayo asesā

² B attano once

³ S₁ panamita-

⁴ S₂ B -mañippabhāhi

⁵ S₂ nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjañ karonti

⁶ S₂ B qmit mah° sak° te

⁷ S₂ B -narapatissāpi

⁸ B naraṇājā

⁹ B omits bho°

¹⁰ S₂ omits bhogam

¹¹ B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

¹² B omits yānikato

¹³ S₂ anādātabbam

¹⁴ S₂ B micchā-

¹⁵ B bhañitabbā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} yathā bhuttañ

¹⁷ B Kāliṅgabhbūpo

¹⁸ S₁ rājāno

¹⁹ B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

²⁰ S₂ omits te

Atha nam¹ cakkaratanam evam Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale² vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā āgadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāram hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasalilam yojanamattam ogantvā³ antosamudde veḷuriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇam⁴ yeva tassa rañño puññasirim datṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanaṇi tato tato āgantvā tam padesam pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā tam nānāratana-paripūram mahāsamuddatalam disvā yathā-rucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati⁵ yathārucim ādinnaratanaṇāya pana⁶ parisāya tam cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.⁷ Paṭinivattamāne⁸ ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalanidhijalam palobhiyamānam⁹ iya cakkaratanasiriya asahamānam¹⁰ iya ca tena viyogaṃ nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṃ¹¹ tīraṃ tam eva upagacchati.

Evam rājā cakkavatti puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā¹² dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evam pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividhānam¹³ senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamaṇam tesam anusāsanappadānaṃ¹⁴ dakkhiṇasamuddam¹⁵ ajjhogāhanaṃ samuddasallissa ogacchanaṃ ratanādānaṃ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Vijinitvā pana tam dasasahassayojanap-

¹ B omits nam

² S₁ -balena ca karatanavehā-; B cakkavattibalena

³ B gantvā ⁴ S₁ taṅkhaṇe ⁵ S₁ ādiyanti

⁶ S₂ omits pana ⁷ B paṭinivatti ⁸ B paṭivattamāne

⁹ S₁ palobhaya- ¹⁰ S₁ asayha-

¹¹ S₂ abhihanantaṃ; B abhiharantaṃ na tīraṃ eva

¹² B vijinitvā ¹³ S₂ pavatta-; B pavattanavimānaṃ

¹⁴ B anusāsanipaṭipādanaṃ

¹⁵ B ajjhogāhanaṃ salilassa

pamāṇaṁ Jambudīpaṁ dakkhīṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇaṁ Aparagoyānaṁ¹ vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyaṇtaṁ tath'² eva abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamāṇaṁ Uttarakuruṁ vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyaṇtaṁ tath' eva abhivijīya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.³ Ettāvata raññā cakka-vattinā cāturantāya paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigataṁ⁴ hoti.

So⁵ evaṁ vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattamaṁ sapariṣo uddamaṁ gaganatalaṁ abhilaṅghitvā suvika-sitapadumuppalapuṇḍarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁶ cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanādesiten' eva⁷ maggena yathānukka-mam attano rājadhāniṁ paccāgacchati. Atha naṁ cakka-ratanam antopuradvāraṁ⁸ sobhayamānaṁ viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam paṭiṭṭhite pana tasmiṁ cakkaratanena⁹ rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi¹⁰ vā kiñci karaṇīyaṁ na hoti. Cakkaratanobhāso yeva¹¹ rattīandhakāraṁ¹² vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāraṁ eva hoti.¹³ Kālīnganaravarassāpi sabbam etaṁ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūta cakkaratanassa pana cakkavattino amaccā pakatimaṅgalahatthiṭṭhānaṁ samaṁ sucibhūmibhāgaṁ kāretvā, haricandanādīhi surabhigandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇa¹⁴ surabhikusumasamo¹⁵ kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakāṇaṁ antarantarā samosaritamānuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānaṁ devavimānaṁ viya abhisankharitvā : “Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgamaṇaṁ cintethāti,” vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

¹ S₂ -dhānaṁ

² B tath' eva mahim vijinitvā

³ B paccuttari

⁴ B abhigataṁ

⁵ B eso

⁶ S₁ B pañcasatapañcasataparittādīpaparivāre

⁷ B cakkadesiten' eva

⁸ B antepura-

⁹ B cakkaratane

¹⁰ B padīpikāhi

¹¹ S₁ -obhāsen' eva

¹² B rattiyaṁ

¹³ B omīts hoti

¹⁴ B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ -samā-

hādānaṃ datvā silāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.¹ Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito² Chaddantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anubhavitukāmo³ taruṇaravimaṇḍalābhi⁴ rattacarāṇagivāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasāro santappatitṭhito⁵ susaṃhita-saṅgapaccaṅgasanniveso vikasitarattapadumacārūpok-kharo iddhimā yogī viya vehāsagamanasamattho⁶ manosilācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato. hatthi-seṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So⁷ Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakanitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā⁸ āgacchanto sab-bajetṭho. Kālinganarādhipassa⁹ pana Uposathakulā āgantvā atṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtam pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo hatṭhatutṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitam¹⁰ āgantvā taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto: "Bhaddakāṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace dama-tham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako¹¹ viya kaṇṇe olambetvā¹² sūratabhāvaṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā tam ārohitu-kāmo hoti, ath' assa pariyaṇā¹³ adhippāyaṃ űatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa¹⁴ ddhajasovaṇṇalāṅkārahema-jālapaṭicchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā tam anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nisseṇiyā āruya ākāsagamananinna-citto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahaṃso viya indaṇilamaṇippabbhājālānilaga¹⁵ ganatalam abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārikāya¹⁶ vuttanāyena eva saka-larājaparisā. Iti sapariso rājā antopātarāse¹⁷ yeva sakalam pathavim anusāsītva¹⁸ rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikaṃ cakkavattino hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kālinga-

¹ B nisīdi ² S₂ puññassa ³ B -maṇḍalāhi

⁴ S₁ sattaṅgappatitṭhito; B sattappatitṭho

⁵ B susaṃhata- ⁶ S₂ B vehāsaṃ ⁷ B omits so

⁸ S₂ -kulāṃ ⁹ S₂ -narapatissa ¹⁰ B turitam

¹¹ B ghare ¹² S₂ lambetvā ¹³ S₂ pariyaṇa

¹⁴ S₁ suvaṇṇa- ¹⁵ S₁ B -jālānila-; S₂ -jālānilāga-

¹⁶ S₁ cakkavatticārikāya ¹⁷ S₂ pātarāso

¹⁸ S₂ anusāsāsītva; B anupariyāyitva

vanisāmino pi tādissam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthirātānassa pana cakkavattino purisā¹ pakatimaṅgala-assaṭṭhānaṃ sucissamātalaṃ kāretvā², alaṅkaritvā ca³ purimanayen' eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanāttam ussāhaṃ janenti. So purimanayen' eva katadānamānasakkāro samādinnaṣilabbato pāsādātale sukhanisinnō⁴ puññasampattiṃ samanussarati,⁵ ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvinaddhasaradakālasetavalāhakarāsissasiriko rattapādo rattatuṇḍo candappabhāpuñjasadisasuddhasiniddhaghanasaṅghātasarīro⁶ kākagīvā viya indaṇīlamanī viya ca kālavanṇena sīsena samannāgatattā kākasīso sutṭhu⁷ kappetvā ṭhapitehi viya muñjasadisēhi⁸ saṅghavattāujugatehi⁹ kesehi samannāgatattā muñjakeso vehāsaṅgamo Valāhako¹⁰ nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmim ṭhāne patitṭhahati. Kāliṅgabhūpālāssāpi tādissam eva hayaratanam ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ hatthirātane vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa catuhatthāyāmaṃ sakatānābhisamapariṇāham¹¹ ubhosu antesu kaṇṇikapariyantato viniggatasuparisuddhamuttakālāpehi¹² dvihi kañcanapadumehi alaṅkataṃ caturāsītimāṇisahasaparivāraṃ tārāṇaparivutassa puñnacandassa sirim¹³ paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbatato¹⁴ maṇiratanam āgacchati. Tass' evam āgatassa muttājūlake ṭhapetvā veṇuparamparāya satṭhihatthappamāṇam ākāsam āropitassa rattibhāge samantato¹⁵ yojanappamāṇam okāsam ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so¹⁶ okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā āpaṇugghātaṇaṃ te te ca sippino taṃ taṃ kammantaṃ

¹ S₂ parisā

⁴ B sukhaṃ

⁷ B sutṭhuṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Valāho

¹³ B sirisampaṭi-

¹⁵ B samantā

² S₂ inserts ca

⁵ B anussarati

⁸ B puñja-

¹¹ S₂ -parihānaṃ

¹⁴ S₂ Vephulla-; B vipulapabba-

³ S_{1,2} omits ca

⁶ B -saṃhata-

⁹ B -ujugatigatehi

¹² S₁ viniggatehi

¹⁶ B omits so

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbam taṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇṇiratanassa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhaviśeṣassa¹ viśeṣakāraṇam itthiratanam pātu-bhavati. Maddarājakulato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheṣim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam² āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkha-ratāya³ samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī⁴ nāccodātā⁵ atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā⁶ dibbam vaṇṇam, manussānaṃ hi vaṇṇappabhā⁷ bahi na niccharati, devānaṃ atidūraṃ niccharati. Tassā pana dvā-dasahatthappamāṇam padesaṃ sarīrābhā obhāseti. Sarī-rasamphasso pan' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa satavihatassa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso⁸ viya hoti. Rañño sitakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sitāni,⁹ tassa niccakālam eva supisitassa¹⁰ abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃāyojītassa haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu¹¹ tassā mukhato taṅkhaṇaṃ vikasitass' eva niluppalassa atisurabhigandho vāyati. Eva-rūpasamphassa¹² gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānaṃ disvā nisinnāsanato aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva utthahati, tasmiṃ nisinne tassa tālavaṇṇena¹³ vijanādikiccaṃ katvā¹⁴ pacchā nisidati. "Kiṃ karomi devāti" vācāya kiṅkāram paṭisāveti, rañño manāpam eva karoti, yaṃ rañño piyaṃ tad eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānaṃ aññaṃ purisaṃ cittaṇa pi na¹⁴ pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi¹⁵ tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇṇiratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānaṃ kiccānaṃ¹⁶ yathāsukham¹⁷ pavatta-

¹ S₂ -sukhaya-

² B sayam vā

³ S₂ vaṇṇasundaratāya

⁴ B nātikālā

⁵ S₁ nātiōdātā

⁶ B asampattā dibbavaṇṇaṃ

⁷ S₂ vaṇṇabhā-; B vaṇṇābhā

⁸ S₁ phasso; B phassaviśeṣo

⁹ S₂ sitāni

¹⁰ S₁ supimsitassa

¹¹ S₂ sitakathitakāle

¹² S_{1,2} evaṃ rū-

¹³ B -vaṇḍena bīja-

¹⁴ S₂ omits na

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -kandappa-

¹⁶ S₁ kiccāni

¹⁷ S₂ -sukhappattanattham

nattham gahapatiratanam pātubhavati. So pakatiyā 'va Mahābhogo Mahābhogakule jāto rañño dhanarāsivaḍḍhako seṭṭhigahapati hoti. Cakkaratanānubhāvaṣahitam pan' assa kammavipākajam dibbacakkhum pātubhavati, yena antopathaviyam¹ dviyojanābbhantare² nidhim passati. So tam sampattiṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi,³ ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇiyam karissāmi," rājānam dhanena pavāretvā pūram⁴ hiraññasuvaṇṇassa kumbhim uddharitvā: "Alam ettavatā mahārāja katam ettavatā mahārājāti," sabbāni dhanakaraṇiyāni sampādeti. Kāliṅgapuñṇapuñjassāpi tath' eva sampādesi.⁵

Evam pātubhūtagahapatiratanassa pana rañño⁶ cakkavattissa sabbakiccasaṃvidhānasamattham parināyakaratanam pātubhavati. So rañño jeṭṭhaputto 'va hoti. Pakatiyā 'va paṇḍito byatto medhāvī vibhāgi,⁷ rañño puñṇānubhāvaṃ nissāya pan' assa attano kammānubhāvena paracittaññam⁸ uppajjati, yena⁹ dvādasayojanāya rājaparisāya¹⁰ cittācāram ṇatvā upayāpetabbam¹¹ upayāpetum apayāpetabbam apayāpetum tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ṭhānantare ṭhāpetabbam¹² ṭhāpetum rañño ahite ca hite ca vavatthāpetum samattho¹³ hoti. So pi tam¹⁴ attano ānubhāvaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, yathāsukham rajjasukham anubhava¹⁵ ahaṃ anusāsissāmi," rājānam sabbakiccānusaṇanena pavāreti. Kāliṅganarissaram¹⁶ pi tath' eva pavāresi.¹⁷

Evam pātubhūtasattaratano¹⁸ rājā¹⁹ Kāliṅgacakkavattī ekadivasam sabbālanākārapatimaṇḍito mālāvilēpanadharo

¹ S₂ inserts pi

² S₂ omits dvi-; B tiyojana-

³ S₂ B hoti

⁴ B suṭṭhum

⁵ B sampādeti

⁶ B omits rañño

⁷ S₂ omits vibhāgi

⁸ S₁ paracittavijānananāñam

⁹ B inserts ca; S₁ yo pana

¹⁰ S₁ omits rāja-

¹¹ B upathāpetabbam upathāpetum anupathāpetabbam anupathāpetum

¹² B omits ṭhāpetabbam

¹³ S₂ samatthā

¹⁴ B omits tam

¹⁵ S₁ anubhavaṃ

¹⁶ B Kāliṅganarindassa pi

¹⁷ B pavāreti

¹⁸ S₂ -bhūtatta-

¹⁹ S₁ omits rājā; B Kāliṅgo

rājamaṇḍalakirīṭakūṭamaṇimadhukaraparcumbitapādapa-
 ṇkajo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetam Kelā-
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgaṃ¹ gajaratanam āruya lokalocanāni
 saphalāni² karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam³
 assamapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇ-
 galassa⁴ puthuvicakkanābhibhūtassa mahābodhimaṇḍassa⁵
 uparibhāgena⁶ nāgo gantum nāsakki raññā punappuna⁷
 codito pi nāsakki yeva, atha rañño purohito raññā
 saddhim gacchanto : “Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetum na sakkoti vīmaṃsissāmīti,”
 ākāśato oruya sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallāṅkam puthavi-
 nābhimahābodhimaṇḍam passi. Tadā kira tattha rāja-
 karīsamatte⁸ thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma
 natthi, rajatapattavaṇṇavālukā vippakiṇṇā hoti, samantā
 tiṇalatāvanaspatayo⁹ bodhimaṇḍam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 āvattitvā bodhimaṇḍābhimukhā va aṭṭhaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo
 taṃ bhūmibhāgam oloketvā : “Idaṃ¹⁰ sabbaBuddhānaṃ
 kilesaviddhaṃsanatṭhānam, imassa uparibhāgena¹¹ Sak-
 kādihi pi na sakkā gantum ti,” cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino
 santikaṃ gantvā : “Oṭara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,¹² viddhaṃsitasakalākilesandhakārā
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsīnā virocanti,¹³
 catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahasabahalāyācalāya nā-
 bhibhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā¹⁴ niccalatṭhānam,
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanatṭhānassa na-
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkāraṃ cānuvidhehi, ye¹⁵ te
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūtā Uposathakule jātā gajavarā
 sabbe pi te etam padesam patvā kottiyamānā pi na upa-
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttarim¹⁶ na

¹ B Kelāsmakūṭa- ² S_{1,2} saphalam ³ B -pitūnaṃ

⁴ B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavi- ⁵ S₁ -maṇḍalassa

⁶ S₂ -bhāge ⁷ B punappunaṃ ⁸ B karīsamattathāne

⁹ B vanappatiyo ¹⁰ B imaṃ ¹¹ S₂ uparibhāge

¹² S₂ -vaṇṇitoko ¹³ B virocanti

¹⁴ B medaniyā nāccanatṭhānaṃ sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-
 jālapadālanatṭhānaṃ nayanāsakkāraṃ karohi.

¹⁵ B ye 'me

¹⁶ B uttari

sakkā, ākaṅkhanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehi¹” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Ñassāma mayaṃ yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṃ ti*” vimaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena² varakuñjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena kottetvā³ pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkitvā soṇḍaṃ ukkhipitvā gīvaṃ unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakko viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjareṇa viya narindena punappuna⁴ vijjhayamāno koṇcasakuṇo viya naditvā vedanaṃ⁵ sahitum asakko kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabhāvaṃ ajānanto⁶ tathā nisinno⁷ va⁸ ahosi.

Tadā Kālingabhāradvāja: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimaṇḍamatthakena gantum añaṇaṃ nāgaṃ⁹ ākaṅkhatthā¹⁰” āha. Rañaño puññiddhiyā añaño gajarājā Uposathakulā¹¹ gantvā¹² piṭṭhiṃ upanāmesi. Rājā tam aśhirūḥo¹³ mataṅgaṃ¹⁴ patamaṇaṃ disvā vimhito¹⁵ ākāso oruḥa bodhimaṇḍam oloketvā tam paṭihāriyaṃ¹⁶ passitvā Kālingabhāradvājassa thutiṃ karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbañaṃ sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhi-vāsetvā attānaṃ nicaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā Buddhē¹⁷ yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayaṃ byañjanaṃ disvā¹⁸ byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā¹⁹ pana²⁰ sabbañaṃ sabbavidū. Buddhā hi attādibhedanaṃ sabbaṃ jānanti ca²¹ vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

¹ S₂ B omit vajiraṅ-

² B codetvā pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

³ B punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno

⁴ B inserts so

⁵ B asujānanto

⁶ S₁ omits 'va

⁷ S₁ nāgaṃ āsaṃ ti; S₂ āsaṅkamāti

⁸ S₁ -kulaṃ

⁹ B āgantvā ¹⁰ B inserts 'va

¹¹ MSS. matanāgaṃ

¹² S₁ vismito; S₂ vismino

¹³ B paṭihāraṃ

¹⁴ B Buddhāṃ

¹⁵ B viditvā

¹⁶ S₂ B omit Buddhā

¹⁷ S₂ omits pana

¹⁸ B vivaranti ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma¹ tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam atthañ karatalāmalakam² iva niravasesaṃ jānantīti," āha.

Rājā Buddhagūṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakala-cakkavālavāsikehi bahūni vicittavatthābharanagandhakusumādini āharāpetvā jalaṇidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam³ ekamaṇḍapaṃ viya alaṅkaritvā sattāhaṃ dhūpadīpa-pupphagandhadhajapatakaṃ⁴ vassamānacandanacunṇaṃ viṇāveṇumurajanāḍamanoharaṃ naccamānalalitayuvatīra-maṇiyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ kārāpetvā tasmiṃ⁵ paḍese aṭṭhārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānaṃ⁶ suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa⁷ sattaratanaṃ mayā vedikaṃ kārētvā⁸ ratanaṃ vālukaṃ okiritvā ratanaṃ pakārena parikkhipitvā sattaratanaṃ mayā Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakaṃ kārāpetvā devasikaṃ pupphānaṃ saṭṭhivāhasahassāni⁹ sannipādetvā yāva jīvaṃ mahābodhipūjaṃ katvā tāva tiṃsabhavaṇaṃ agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhammadesanaṃ sandassetvā jātakaṃ samodhānento pariyosāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahashehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīrāni¹⁰ gambhīrattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggaḷakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni¹¹ pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahassāni desanā-matarasam pāyetvā : "Na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpaniyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjaṃ candamaṇḍale¹² paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapitṭhe vāsitatelaṃ¹³ vippakiranto viya sabbattha pattharitvā, ratanaḡharassa maṇikkhandhena kuṭaṃ gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjaṃ maṇikkhandhena desanākuṭaṃ¹⁴ gāhāpetvā : "Tadā rājā Ānando

¹ S₂ jānamānatañ ca

³ B Jambumaṇḍalaṃ

⁵ B *inserts* devasikaṃ

⁷ S₁ *omits* tassa

⁹ S₂ saṭṭhiṃ

¹¹ S₂ B *omit* ariya-

¹³ B ṭhapitatelaṃ pattharanto

² B karatale

⁴ S₁ dhipadhūpa-

⁶ S₁ -girim iva viro-

⁸ B kārāpetvā

¹⁰ S₂ *omits* gambhīrāni

¹² B dhajamaṇḍale

¹⁴ B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabhāradvājo aham asmīti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari, dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre¹ patitṭhitā ti.²

Iti Jetavane muniṛājasuto
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhī
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham³ mahito
Muninā katalokahito ti⁴ thuto.

◦ Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante⁵ hi: sā⁶ panāyaṇi dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-pañhā pi⁷ vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Raññā Devānaṃpiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādihi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārajjavisārado⁸ dasabaladharo⁹ āsabhaṇṭhānaṭṭhāyī sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhipati Dhammadīpo Dhammasaraṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍito¹⁰ asītiyā¹¹ anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito¹² nilapīṭalohitādivicittavaṇṇo¹³ byāmapabbhāparikkhattavilāso, vikaṣitakamaluppalapūṇḍarikapatimaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsi-jālasobhāsamujjalitagaganatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabhā-Indadhānuvijjullatāparikkhattakanakagirisikharo viya

¹ S₂ Jetavanadvāre

² B S₂ omit ti

³ S_{1,2} vidhā maham

⁴ B thuto ti

⁵ S₂ vibhajante

⁶ B sāyaṇi

⁷ B omits pi

⁸ B catuvesārajjapatto

⁹ B omits dasa°

¹⁰ B bāttimsa-

¹¹ B inserts dasabaladharo

¹² S₁ samanubyāpito

¹³ B -lohitaḍḍhi

attano sirivibhavana¹ lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-
yapuggale² disvā, Mahākassapādīnam atthāya tigāvute
pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādīnam³ atthāya tiṃsayojane pi, Puk-
kusādīnam atthāya pañcacattālisayojane pi, Mahākap-
pinappabhūtinam⁴ atthāya viśādhikayojanasate pi,
Vanavāsika⁵ Tissasāmamaṇerādīnam atthāya tigāvutādhī-
kaviśāṭṭhikayojanasate⁶ pi, Dhaniyādīnam atthāya sat-
tayojanasate pi, Cūḷodārādīnam⁷ atthāya dipantare pi,
Mātudevaputtādīnam⁸ atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-
dīnam atthāya, Brahmaloce pi muhuttamātena⁹ pañ-
ñāyitvā nibaddhaṃ¹⁰ turitacārikaṃ caranto, kadāci
Sāriputta Moggallānādīhi chaḷabhiññehi mahiddhikehi
mahāsāvakehi parivuto¹¹ usabhagaṇapariyuto viya
usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārito viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-
parivārito viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārito viya
gīrārājā raṃsisahassaparivārito viya divasakaro,
daṇḍadīpanikaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,
gāmanigamanagaravanabhavanādīni¹² chabbapaññāhi
Buddharasmīhi¹³ nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya¹⁴
tisatachasatanavasatayojanāvattesu antomajjhimanamahā-
maṇḍalesu¹⁵ gāmanigamapatipāṭiyā aturitacārikaṃ caranto,
pasādapāmojjaparavasehi¹⁶ janehi samantā yojanasatam
ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam
amatapuradvāraṃ vivaranto, padaparamānaṃ sag-
gupagamananissenim¹⁷ dassento, Dhammadundubhim¹⁸
āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkhaṃ Dhammavamsaṃ dhamanto,
Dhammaddhajaṃ Dhammakuntaṃ¹⁹ ussāpento, veney-

¹ S₂ omits -vi- ² B S₂ -puggalaṃ ³ S₂ Aṅgulimālāvaka-

⁴ B Pakkusātipabbhūtinam atthāya

⁵ B VanavāsīTissa-

⁶ S₁ -viśatiyojana-

⁷ S₂ Cūḷodharā-

⁸ S₂ Mātālideva-

⁹ B muhuttamatte

¹⁰ S₂ niccaṃ baddhaṃ ; B nibaddha-

¹¹ B -parivārito viya

¹² S₁ -vanagahanādīhi

¹³ B Buddharasmimhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} lokānukampakāya

¹⁵ S_{1,2} antesu

¹⁶ B -pāmojjamānasehi

¹⁷ B saggamagganissenim

¹⁸ B dudrubhim

¹⁹ B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaram vibodhento, paramamadhuram catusac-
capānam¹ pāyanto, saddhādhikānam nirupam-
arūpakāyena² paññādhikānam gambhīraDhammakāyena
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamāṇānam vaṇṇasiriyā
ghosappasannaghosappamāṇānam saddasiriyā lūkhap-
pasannalūkhappamāṇānam appicchatādivatasiriyā³.
DhammappasannaDhammappamāṇānam mahāvajiraññā-
diguṇasiriyā⁴ santappento, sattatimsavidham bodhipak-
khiyaratavassam vassāpento, anaññasādharaṇam⁵
desanāGaṅgam pavattento⁶ ariyamaggasalilena kilesa-
parilāham nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakkhandhasahas-
sāni deṣetvā,⁷ catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-
ntārato patāretvā,⁸ pañcaccattālīsavassāni tthvā paripak-
kaṇāne tikkhindriye satte⁹ catusaccam bodhāpetvā,
aparipakkaññāṇam mudindriyaṇam aviditasattānam¹⁰
maggāmaggaṇ kathetvā, mohanDhakāravidhamanāya
Dhammadipam,¹¹ saṁsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-
āvaṇ, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya
Dhammādāsaṇ, kilesabyādhividdhamāṇāya¹² Dhammosa-
dhañca anāgatānaṇ sattānam¹³ atthāya patitthāpetvā,
karacaraṇasarīrasamphutthasākhāpāsāṇapalālamattam¹⁴
pi yāv'ajjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṇ¹⁵ cetiyaṇ
katvā, sabbaṇ Buddhakiccaṇ nitthāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-
dhani jalitvā¹⁶ sakalalokagata¹⁷timiranikaraṇ viddham-
setvā, mahāvutthidhārānipātena¹⁸ nibbutamahāaggikkhan-
dho viya, Kusinārāyam¹⁹ upavattane Mallānaṇ sālavane
antare yamakasālānaṇ visākhapuṇṇamadivase rattiya

¹ S₂ B omit catu-² B rūpakāyena³ S_{1,2} appicchatāditapasiriyā⁴ B. mahāvajiraññāguṇasiriyā⁵ S₂ -saraṇam⁶ S₂ upavattento⁷ B omits deṣetvā⁸ B santāretvā⁹ S₂ sacce¹⁰ S₂ B saccānaṇ¹¹ B Dhammappadipam¹² B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹³ B omits sattānaṇ¹⁴ B -palāsamattam¹⁵ S₂ -sādhakam¹⁶ S₂ -muddham jalitvā¹⁷ B omits -gata-¹⁸ B -vātānipātena¹⁹ B Kusinārāya

paccūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvīsati
kotisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,¹ videsaṃ gacchanto
ñātigaṇaṃ² ālingitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham
anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,
anupādisesāya³ nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.⁴

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokatthacāro,
Tibhavapati⁵ mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,
Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,
Maraṇaṃ akarunantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti⁶?

Dasabalaparinibbānakathā.

Evam Magadhādhipassa Ajātasattunarindassa aṭṭhame
saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe
Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpathaṃ atikkantānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-
khusata⁷sahassānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattāhāparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha⁸pab-
bajitena: “Alaṃ āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevitttha,
sumuttā mayaṃ⁹ tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca
mayaṃ homa ‘idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatiti,’ idāni
pana mayaṃ yaṃ¹⁰ icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-
chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti” vuttavacanānaṃ anussaranto,
edisassa¹¹ ca saṅghasannipātassa¹² puna dullabhabhāvaṃ
maññaṃāno: “Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
pāpabhikkhū, atītasatthukānaṃ pāvācanaṃ ti maññaṃānā,
pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammaṃ
antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva
anatītasatthukānaṃ eva pāvācanaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ
Bhagavatā: ‘Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca
desito paññatto so vo mama’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

¹ B pavisetvā

² S₂ B ñātijaṇaṃ

³ B anupādisesanibbāna-

⁴ B parinibbāyīti

⁵ B mahiddhi

⁶ S₂ jaheyya

⁷ B omits -sata-

⁸ B vuddha-

⁹ B omits mayaṃ

¹⁰ B yaṃ icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ
na karissāmāti; S₁ yaṃ icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-
tavacanānaṃ

¹¹ S₂ esassa

¹² B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhanīyaṃ assa ciratthitikaṃ. Yañcāhaṃ¹ Bhagavatā: 'Dhāressasi² pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sānāni³ paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāniti' vatvā cīvare⁴ sādharāṇaparibhogena ca, 'aham pi⁵ bhikkhāve yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi⁶ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,⁷ evamādinā nayena navānupubbavīhārachaḷabhiññāpabbhede uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamaṭṭha-panena ca anuggahito, tathā⁸ ākāse paṇiṃ cāletvā alaggacit-tatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca paṃsito, tassa me kim aññaṃ ānaṃ⁹ bhavissatīti?' Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya⁹ sakakavacaissariyānuppādānena attano kulavaṃsapatitthāpakam puttāṃ, 'Saddhammavaṃsapatitthāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādhāraṇena anuggahena¹⁰ anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya paṃsāya paṃsīti¹¹ cintetvā, DhammaVinayasāṅgāyanatthaṃ¹² bhikkhūnaṃ ussāhaṃ janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena¹³ kathitam anācāraṃ ārocetvā: "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma,¹⁴ pure adhammo dīppati dhammo paṭibāhiyati,¹⁵ avinayo dīppati¹⁶ vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā: "Tena hi bhante thero bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅgaSatthusāsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadāgāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhiṇāsavabhikkhū¹⁷ anekasate¹⁸ ca vajjetvā, tipīṭakasabbapariyattip-

¹ S₁ sacāhaṃ ² B dhāressasi pana yo ³ S₁ sāsanaṃ

⁴ S₂ vatthā vivare; B cīvare-

⁵ S₂ B omīti pi

⁶ S₂ omīti pi

⁷ S₁ yathā

⁸ S₂ kim maññaṃ ānanyāṃ; B ānanyāṃ

⁹ S₁ inserts cakkavattī

¹⁰ B omīti anuggahena

¹¹ S₂ -saṅgāhanatthaṃ

¹² B vuddha-

¹³ S₂ B saṅgāyāma

¹⁴ S₂ B paṭibāhiyati

¹⁵ B inserts pure

¹⁶ S₁ -khināsava; S₂ inserts na

¹⁷ S₂ anekasata-

¹⁸ B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare¹ paṭisambhidāppatte² mahānubhāve yebhuyena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjādippabhede khīṇāsavabhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,³ Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabaladesitaṃ suttageyyādi Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi. “Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti⁴ na sakkā kātum. Tathā pi so sakaraṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanā⁵ viya maññamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte⁶ bhikkhū ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhapatiṣambhidāppattaṃ thero uccinīti,’ upavadeyyum, tam parūpavādaṃ parivajjento⁷ bhikkhūnaṃ yevānumatiyā gahessāmi,” cintento,⁸ tassa okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā⁹ Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo¹⁰ agatiṃ gantum, bahu ca tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto, tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito¹¹ taṃ gahetvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā¹²: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”¹³ āvajjantā,¹⁴ Rājagahaṃ disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū¹⁵ Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyunti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha tattha sokasallasamappitam mahājanam assāsenta,¹⁶ Rājagaham agamiṃsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacivaraṃ gahetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno attano¹⁷ gatagatatṭhāne mahatā paridevanena:¹⁸ “Bhante Ānanda¹⁹ kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodamaṇam²⁰ mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattim

¹ B pariyattippabhedapatisambhidappatte

² S₁ -ppatta- ³ S₂ pariggahetvā ⁴ B saṅgītiṃ

⁵ S₁ jandagāmināṃ ⁶ B asekhambhidāppatte

⁷ B parivajjanto ⁸ S₁ cintetvā ⁹ B omits āyasmā

¹⁰ S₂ āhacco ¹¹ S₂ adhiyācito ¹² S_{1,2} thero

¹³ B saṅgāyāmāti ¹⁴ S₁ āvajjantā

¹⁵ S₂ inserts hi ¹⁶ S₁ anusāsento

¹⁷ S₂ omits attano ¹⁸ B paridevena

¹⁹ B omits Ānanda ²⁰ B kandantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānadivase viya mahāparideve
 pātubhūte aniccatāpatisaṃyuttāya¹ dhammiyā kathāya
 tam mahā² janāṃ saññāpetvā,³ Jetavanam pavisitvā⁴ Dasa-
 balena⁵ vasitam gandhakuṭṭim vanditvā dvārāṃ vivaritvā⁶
 Bhagavato tthitakāle karaṇiyāṃ vattam⁷ sabbam katvā,
 Tathāgatassa guṇaganāmatarasaññitāya⁸ patitṭhita-
 pemo⁹ c'eva akhīṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu
 añña¹⁰aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ
 kāle gandhakuṭṭim vanditvā, "Nanu Bhagavā ayaṃ tumhā-
 kaṃ nahānakālo,¹¹ ayaṃ bhikkhūnam ovādadānakālo,
 ayaṃ sihaseyyakappanakālo, ayaṃ mukhadhovanakālo
 ti?" ādinā nayena paridevamāno, "Aññatarāya devatāya
 bhante Ānanda tumhe¹² evam paridevamānā katham
 añña¹³ assāsayissathāti?" saṃvejito,¹⁴ santhambhitvā
 vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ kārāpetvā upakaṭ-
 thāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham
 agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipunṇamāyam uposatham katvā, pātipa-
 dadivase vassam upagantvā: "Bhagavatā kho āvuso
 khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ vaṇṇitam. Handa mayam
 āvuso paṭhamam māsaṃ khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁵
 karoma, majjhimam māsaṃ sannipatitvā Dhammañ ca
 Vinayañ ca saṅgāyissāmāti." Dutiyadivase rañño Ajātasat-
 tuno paṭivedetvā¹⁶ tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-
 pūjanattham titthiyavādaparimocanatthañ ca chaḍḍitapati-
 taukkalāpe¹⁷ atthārasa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅ-
 kharāṇaṃ¹⁸ katvā¹⁹: "Nittthitam mahārāja vihāra²⁰pati-

¹ S₁ aniccatādi-² S₂ omits mahā-³ B samassāsetvā⁴ B pavisetvā⁵ B omits Dasa^o vas^o;⁶ B vivaretvā⁷ B karaṇiyavattam; S₂ omits vattam⁸ S_{1,2} -aññatāya⁹ S₁ -pemen' eva¹⁰ S₂ añña-; B aññupakāra-¹¹ B nhānakālo¹² S₂ omits tumhe¹³ S₁ B assāsissathāti¹⁴ S₂ saṃvedito¹⁵ B khaṇḍaphullaṃ paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsaṃ¹⁶ S₁ paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā¹⁷ B -uklāpe¹⁸ B -phullaṃ paṭisaṅkharitvā¹⁹ S₂ karitvā²⁰ S_{1,2} omit vihāra-

saṅkharāṇaṃ idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti,"
vatvā: "Sādhū bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham āṇa-
cakkhaṃ tumhākaṃ Dhammacakkhaṃ hotu,³ āṇāpetha⁴
bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ ka-
rontānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannisaṃjjaṭṭhānaṃ ti," vatvā,
"Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapassee
Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhū bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena
nimmitasadisāṃ suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānaṃ nā-
nāvidhamālākammalatākammaviccittāṃ lokarāmaṇeyya-
kaṃ⁶ iva sampiṇḍitaṃ datṭhabbasāramaṇḍam maṇ-
ḍapaṃ kārāpetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakavinigga-
lantaṃ⁷ iva cāruvitānaṃ ratanaviccittamaṇikottimata-
laṃ⁸ iva ca taṃ nānāpupphupahāraviccittasuparinittithi-
tabhūmikammaṃ Brahmavimānasadisāṃ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañ-
cakappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇa-
bhāgaṃ nissāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsaṇaṃ maṇḍapa-
majjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsaṇā-
rahaṃ Dhammāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijāniṃ
c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Nittithitaṃ
bhante mama kiccaṃ ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi:
"Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B *inserts* abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim
avahasantaṃ iva devavimānasiriṃ siriyaṃ niketaṃ iva eka-
nipātatiṭṭham iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānaṃ

⁷ S₂ viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratana-kottimatalaṃ iva pupphupahāraviccit-
taṃ ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitaṃ bijāniṃ ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttaṃ sannipātaṃ gantuṃ appamatto hohiti,"
vutto,² bahu devarattin³ kāyagatāya satiyā vītināmetvā acca-
raddhaviriyattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : "Handā-
haṃ viriyasamathaṃ⁴ yojemīti," paccūsasāmaye caṅka-
mam⁵ orohitvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā mañcake nisīditvā :
"Thokaṃ vissamissāmiti," kāyaṃ mañcake upanāmesi
Tassa dve pādā⁶ bhūmito muttā⁷ sīsaṃ bimbohanam⁸
asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ
vimuttaṃ.⁹

Tato¹⁰ therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram
paṭisāmetvā,¹¹ sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-
pītvā,¹² mañicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-
sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹³ attano attano
āsane¹⁴ nisīdantā, Ānandattherassa āsanaṃ thapetvā nisī-
diṃsu. Tattha keci : "Ekam¹⁵ āsanaṃ kassāti," vatvā :
"Ānandassāti," vutte, "Kuiṃ¹⁶ so gato ti ?" āhaṃsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiṃ nāpetukāmo,¹⁷
therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samu-
tthitāya¹⁸ kathāya : "Idāni mayhaṃ gamanakālo ti," attano
ānubhāvaṃ dassento paṭhaviyaṃ¹⁹ nimmujiitvā²⁰ attano
āsane yeva attānaṃ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²¹ kassapatthero āyasmato Ānandassa ban-
dha²² namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²³ nikkhattajāti-
maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunnacandaṃ
viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-
maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabhaṃ sassi-

¹ B tena yuttaṃ ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattin

⁴ B viriyasamakaṃ ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā

⁷ S₂ muttaṃ ⁸ B bibbohanam ⁹ B vimucci

¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā

¹² B pārūpetvā mañivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

¹³ B pavisitvā yathābuddham ¹⁴ B āsanaṃ

¹⁵ B etāsaṇaṃ ¹⁶ B kuhi

¹⁷ B arahatuppattiṃ nāpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya

¹⁹ S₂ paṭhaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits mahā- ²² MSS. bandhanā

²³ B inserts nimmalaṃ

rikam¹ mukhaṃ disvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando; sace Satthā dhareyya² addhā³ ajja Ānandassa⁴ sādhukāraṃ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṃ Satthārā dātabbhaṃ sādhukāraṃ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṃ sādhukāraṃ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam⁵ iva kamalavanaṃ tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṃ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim⁶ paṭhamāṃ saṅgāyāma Dhammaṃ⁷ vā Vinayaṃ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṃ ṭhitaṃ⁸ hoti, tasmā⁹ paṭhamāṃ Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi vutto,¹⁰ “Kaṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti?”¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattim¹² nissāya āyasmantaṃ Upālim etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Vinayadharānaṃ yadidaṃ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālitheraṃ pucchitvā Vinayaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi¹³ vutte, Vinayaṃ pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā¹⁴ va attānaṃ sammannanto :¹⁴ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālim Vinayaṃ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ ṇāpesi.¹⁵

Āyasmā Upāli pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṃ puṭṭho¹⁶ vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijānīm gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṃ Upālim vinayaṃ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upāli pārā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṃ

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁵ B -vikāsam

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ cāti

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapitakapariyattim

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁶ B puṭṭho Vinayaṃ

² B dharamāno

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁶ S₂ kaṃ

⁸ B ciratṭhitaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁵ B paṇṇāpesi

¹⁷ Mahākassapaṭthero

jikaṁ kattha paññattan¹ ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyaṁ bhante ti": "Kam ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnaṁ Kalandakaputtam² ārabbhāti:" "Kasmiṁ³ vatthusmin⁴ ti?" "Methunadhamme⁵ ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassā vatthum pi nidānam pi puḍḍalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁶ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena dutiyapārājikādīnaṁ vatthuādīni pucchi. Sabbam Upālitthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' saṅgham āropetvā, terasa⁷ saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatānīti,' tiṁsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,' dve⁸ navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyānīti,' cattāri⁹ sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathāti' ṭhapetvā¹⁰ evaṁ viśādhikāni¹¹ dve sikkhāpadasatāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,¹² Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge atṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā¹³ sattarasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakaṇḍan ti,' tiṁsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyānīti,' atṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyānīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyānīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṁ tiṇi sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca¹⁴ sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo ti,' kittetvā,¹⁵ catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅgaṁ saṅgham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāraparimānaṁ khandhakam pañcavīsati bhāṇavāraparimānaṁ parivāraṇi ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṁ Vinayaṭṭakam nāmāti," vatvā, āyasmantam Upālim paṭicchāpesuṁ. "Āvuso imaṁ tuyhaṁ nissitake vācehīti."¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññān ² S₂ Kalandaputtam ³ MSS. kismiṁ

⁴ B methunadhammehīti

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṁ terasakaṇḍan ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata-

⁸ S₂ atṭha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṁ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22)

¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni

¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehīti

Vinayasāṅgahāvasāṇe Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṁ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṁ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṁ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṁ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṁ saṅgāyantehi kaṁ³ puggalaṁ dhuraṁ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “Etadaggaṁ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ bahussutānaṁ yadidaṁ Ānando gatimantānaṁ satimantānaṁ⁴ dhitimantānaṁ upatthākānaṁ yadidaṁ Ānando ti,” evaṁ Bhagavatā,⁵ ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāpara-kusalo ti,’ evaṁ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantam⁶ Ānandaṁ dhuraṁ katvā Dhammaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā⁷ va⁷ attānaṁ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṁ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṁ⁸ ṇāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmataṁ Mahākassapena Dhammam puttṭho vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṁ attānaṁ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṁ ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṁ vijaniṁ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantam Ānandaṁ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, “Brahmajālam āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṁ ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṁ rājagārake¹¹ Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṁ ti” : “Kaṁ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṁ ca paribbājakaṁ Brahmadattaṁ ca māṇavakaṁ ti” : “Kismiṁ vatthusmiṁ ti?” “Vañṇavaṇṇe¹² ti,” vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānam pi puggalam pi vatthum pi pucchitaṁ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṁ ⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantam ⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho ṇā° ⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṁ ¹¹ B rājagārake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇavaṇṇo ¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evam tivīdhasīlalaṅkātāṃ nānāvīdhamicchājīvakuhanalapanādividdhamāsanāṃ dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhijālavinivēṭhanāṃ dasa¹ sahasśalokadhātukampanāṃ Brahmajālaṃ saṅgāyitvā, tato parāṃ : “Sāmaññaphalaṃ paṇ’ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti ?” ādinā pucchāvissajanānukkamena tivaggasaṅgahaṃ² catuttimsasuttantapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ catusaṭṭhibhāṇavāraparimāṇam tantim saṅgāyitvā, “Ayaṃ Dīghanikāyo nāmāti,” āyasmantam³ Ānandaṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ⁴ nissitake vācethi.”

Tato anantaram asītibhāṇavāraparimāṇam Majjhimanikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Dhammasenāpati⁵ Sāriputtattherassa nissitake paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Imaṃ tumhe ca⁶ pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaram bhāṇa⁷ vārasataparimāṇam Saṃyuttanikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Mahākassapaṭtheram paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Bhante imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaram vīsatibhāṇavārasataparimāṇam Aṅgutaranikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Anuruddhattheram paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaram

Dhammasaṅgaṇivibhaṅgaṃ ca Kathāvattluṃ ca Pug-galaṃ,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānam Abhidhammo ti vuccatīti.

Evam suvaṇṇitaṃ⁸ sukhumaññagocaraṃ⁹ tantim saṅgāyitvā, “Idaṃ Abhidhammapitakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca arahattasatāni sajjhāyam akaṃsu.

Tato anantaram Suttanipāta¹⁰ Dhammapada Udāna Itivuttaka Vimānavatthu Peta¹¹ vatthu Thera Therīgāthā¹² Jūtaka-Niddesa Patisambhidāpadāna Buddhavaṃsa Cariyāpitaḥādi-bhedāṃ Khuddakavatthuṃ saṅgāyitvā, sabbe yeva sajjhāyam akaṃsu.

Evam sabbam etaṃ saṅgāyantaṃ Mahākassapappamu-khena vasigaṇena : “Ayaṃ Dhammo, ayaṃ Vinayo, idaṃ

¹ S_{1,2} omit dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacatuttimsasuttapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākaṃ ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B vīsatibhāṇa- ⁸ B saṃvaṇṇitaṃ

⁹ B, -gocaraṃ ti saṅ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapaṭṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omits -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therīgāthā-

Saṅgītipariyosāṇe c' assa idam Mahākassapatttherena,
 “Dasabalassa sāsanam pañcavassasahassaparimāṇakāla-
 pavattanasamatthaṃ⁸ katan ti,” sañjātappamodā sādhu-
 kārāṃ dadamāṇā viya ayam mahāpaṭṭhavi udakāvanipariyan-
 taṃ⁹ katvā anekappakārāṃ saṅkampi sampakampi sampa-
 vedhi, anekāṇi ca acchariyāṇi pāturu ahesun ti. Ayam¹⁰
 paṭṭhamamahāsaṅgīti¹¹ therehi¹² katattā ‘therikā ti.’ The-
 rāṇaṃ sambandhavacanattā ‘theravādo ti.’ Vibhajjavā-
 dinā Munindena desitattā ‘vibhajjavādo ti’ ca vuccati.

Te pana Mahākassapādayo khīṇāsavaṃ imaṃ lokam obhāsetvā aggikkhandhā viya jalitvā anukkamena khīṇā¹³ sineha-padipā viya parinibbāyimsu. Vuttaṃ hi.

Therā pi te matipadīpa¹⁴ hatandhakārā
Lokandhakārahananā¹⁵ pi mahāpadīpā,
Nibbāpitā maraṇaḥoramahānilena
Tenāpi jīvitamadam¹⁶ matimā jaheyyāti.

Pathamasāṅgītikathā.

² B Suttantapitakam imam

⁴ B inserts ti ⁵ B omits imam

7 B tam saṅgītam

9 B udakapariyantam

II B S₂ pathamasangīti

¹³ S₁ khīnāsavasineha-; B khīnāsanena mahāpadīpā

15 S_{1,2}-hananam

¹⁶ B jīvitaparam

Tato Vajjīnam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-
 titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtaṃ nāma uttamaṃ²
 nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato
 aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-
 yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena
 pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṃvacchare vassa-
 sataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶
 Vajjisū cārikaṃ caramāno : “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā
 bhikkhū Vesāliyaṃ dasa vatthūni dīpentīti,” sutvā, “Na
 kho me taṃ⁷ paṭirūpaṃ so’haṃ Dasabalassa sāsana-
 vipatīti⁸ sutvā appossukko bhavēyyaṃ, haṇḍāham adhamma-
 vādino niggahetvā Dhammaṃ dīpemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasā⁹
 bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,¹⁰ tesam
 majjhe¹¹ Revatatttherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Āna-
 dasamaṇḍasaddhivihārikaena dīṭṭhapubbaDasabalena vī-
 saṃvassasatikena¹² Sabbakāmittherena Vinayaṃ¹³ vissajjā-
 petvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinnaṃyāni apagataSatthusāsa-
 nāni katvā, “Puna Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissā-
 māti,” tesu tipitakadhare pattapaṭisambhīde satta¹⁴sata-
 bhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyaṃ Vālukārāme¹⁵ sannisidit-
 vā,¹⁶ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsana-
 malaṃ soḍhetvā, Mahākassapattthero viya puna piṭakavasena ni-
 kāyavasena saṅgavasena¹⁷ Dhammakkhandaṇayavasena
 sabbaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyitvā atthahi māsehi
 niṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādāṇkārabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikārakehi nig-
 gahitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikaṃ
 nāma ācariyavādaṃ akaṃsu. Tato visarukkato nikkhanta-
 pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B *omits* pāṭaligāmake

² S₂ *omits* uttamaṃ

³ S₁ vutto ; S₂ vutte

⁴ S₂ B *omit* apara-

⁵ S₂ -rājānaṃ

⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto

⁷ B kho paṇ’ etaṃ

⁸ B sāsana-paccattikaṃ ātāvā

⁹ B dvāsattīhi bhikkhusahassāni

¹⁰ B S₂ sannipātetvā

¹¹ B *inserts* yeva

¹² B viśavassa-

¹³ B *omits* Vinayaṃ

¹⁴ B satta-sate

¹⁵ S₂ Vālikā-

¹⁶ B sannipatitvā

¹⁷ B āgama-vasena Dhammakkhanda-vasena

hāriko¹ Pannattivādo Bahuliko² Cetiyavādo ti ete³ pañcā-
cariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahatavandakā³
viya Theravādato nihatanihatā pāpabhikkhū, Mahimsā-
sako⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko⁵ Chan-
nagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādī Dhammaguttiko⁶ Kas-
sapiyo Saṅkantiko⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde
akāṃsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhan-
dhato nikkhantaanalakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato
param lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhuvesā vedapārāgā
aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhi-
pitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesam
tesam kathentā, dandhānaṃ⁸ sahakāraphalākāraṃ kimpak-
kam iva adhammaṃ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Bud-
dhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Sid-
dhatthiko¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vājiriyo¹² ti ete cha¹³
ācariyavāde samuttāpesuṃ. Ime¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā
Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariya-
vādā Laṅkādiṇḍīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato
paṭṭhāya¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṅ-
gamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikā-
yantarehi asammisso hutvā, amatarasappavāhī punṇacando
viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ¹⁸ santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgañ-
chīti.¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato ³ B pahatapahatā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channāgāriko; B Bhadrāyāniko Chandāgāriko Sap-
patiyo ⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo ⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto ¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vājagiriyo ¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti ¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato ¹⁷ S₂ -dale

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ ¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvata¹ dasasahassa sapāpa² bhikkhū
Niddhūya dhutadasavatthumalā³ akaṁsu
Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasēna saddhim
Saṅgitim ujjhitalā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgītikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatisūnavo Bhaddaseno Korāḍavan-
no³ Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako⁴ Sañjāyo Korabyo⁵
Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhāturājāno⁶ ahesum.

Tato c' ora⁷pubbā⁷ Uggasenando Paṇḍukanando Pa-
ṇḍugatinando Bhūtapālanando Raṭṭhapālanando Govisāṇa-⁸
kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
ti nava nandarājāno ahesum.

Tato⁹ Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavatthuto nikkhanta-
Sakya⁹puttehi māpīte Morīyanagare Narindakulasambhavo
Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹⁰kkadvija¹¹ patisamussāhito¹²
Pāṭaliputte¹³ rājā ahoṣi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
ekasataputtakānaṁ¹⁴ janako ahoṣi.

Tesu Moriyavaṁsajāya Dhammādeviyā Asoka¹⁵Tissābhi-
dhānānaṁ dvinnam puttānaṁ majjhe¹⁵ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
māro Avantiraṭṭhaṁ bhuñjati, pitarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato
paññāsāyojanamatthake¹⁶ Viḍḍabha¹⁷bhayaḡatānaṁ Sāki-
yānaṁ āvāsam Vedisam¹⁸ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
surayuvatinibbesaṁ Vedisam¹⁹ Sakya²⁰kumārikam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korāḍavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kārāṇo; S₁ Korabbyo; B Sañcayo Ko^o

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-
ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭṭubhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsito

[¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṁ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭṭubha-

¹⁸ B māpita Vedisam; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenirājadhāniyā¹ rajjāṃ karonto, Mahindābhidhānaṃ sakalalokasivaṅkaraṃ kumāraṃ ca Saṅghamittābhidhāniṃ² lokānandakaraṃ kumārikaṃ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva³ lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilānabhāvaṃ sutvā, siṅghaṃ⁴ Pātaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṃ⁵ katvā tassāvasāne rajjāṃ aggahesi.

Taṃ sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhidhāno kujjhitvā: "Ajjamarāṇaṃ vā me hotu rajjāṃ vā hotu⁶ ti" atthanavuti bhātukesarinikaraparivuto,⁷ baddhavalāha⁸ kādi⁹ sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavipphurita¹⁰ vimalatalena¹¹ uddhaṅgatakuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala¹² makulavanagahaṇaṃ mahāsaraṃ viya gaganatalaṃ kurumānāya pāthīnavannehi sunisitakhaggapattēhi thitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantihi patti¹³ pantihi osadhitarakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura¹⁴ garathāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññasihaṇādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahāragajakavacajalitadahanavijjucchaṭā¹⁵ bhāsuraṇi¹⁶ gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasaraḍhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakiṇṇikajālajaṇkāravirāvaṇaṃ¹⁷ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukhaṃ vividharatanappabhābhāsuraṇisisaṅghaṭikaṃ¹⁸ bhimsanaramaṇīyadassanaṃ sattivassaṇ¹⁹ ca vassāpento, saṃvattasāgarajalatarāṅgasāṅghāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi.²⁰

Tadā²¹ Ujjenirājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo²²

¹ B -rājadhāniyā ² B -dhānaṃ ³ B -padumāvalokana-

⁴ B -siṅghaṃ ⁵ S₁ -paricayaṃ ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ -bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ -kādihi

¹⁰ B -parāmasanavippurita- ¹¹ S₂ -thalena⁶

¹² S₁ -upphala- ¹³ S_{1,2} omit patti-

¹⁴ B -tuṅga- ¹⁵ B -ghaṭā ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāni

¹⁷ B kanakakikanikajālacaṇkāravirāvaṇaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -bhāsurasisaṅghaṭikaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ satthi- ²⁰ S₂ -gañchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjeniyā ²² B -pamodananibbhayo

yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso ¹ saṅgāmaṃ pakkhanditvā, ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥhāvalabānalasadiṣo arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakāro viya atthaṅgate yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatārakānikaram ² antarādhāpetvā, kusumapurasarasisaṇṇakamālavānaṃ ³ vikāsetvā, jinavarapariniḥḥānato dvinnāṃ vassasatānaṃ upari atthārasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā, gaganamediniyojanuggatāvagatatejadahanasaṅcayo ⁴ devatāhi patidinam upaniyamānaṣasakalasānotattasallānāgalatākālāpo tathānītāgadāmalakaharitakasahakārāphalavividharāga ⁵ sāṭakakaraparāmasanapitavatthaChaddantadhapāno ⁶ nāgo ⁷ paṇiyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasumanakusumapaṭo sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassadaha ⁸ sarasayañjātasālimañjarinivaho undurakatanitthusākhādatanḍulo ⁹ gahitamakarandabindu ¹⁰ madhukarakulakatamadhunivahamāhānaṣo acchagāṇapata ¹¹ nakūṭakamārasālo madhuramanoharakaravikasakuṇaravapūritaante-puro, ¹² iti vacanapathātītaya ¹³ satāya aparimāṇarājiddhi ¹⁴ sampanno uparatavyāpārātāya SamānaBrāhmaṇapayirūpāsaṇaṃ kātukāmo nānāpāsaṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vimāṃsitvā bhojetvā vissajjento vītinaṃeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsaṃ sutvā bhītāya pācīna ¹⁵ dvārāvidūre Caṇḍālagāmaṃ pavittthāya gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle ¹⁶ vijāto tatthādhivatthāya devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuraḅge yeva arahattam patvā, saṃsārapariyante tthito ekadivasaṃ pācīnadisāvilāsini ¹⁷ udayācalasirasi rattuppalasekhare ¹⁸ viya

¹ B -dassanālāso

² B -tārānikaram

³ S₁ sujana-

⁴ B -sañjalo

⁵ B -anurāga-

⁶ S₂ -dahato; S₁ -dahāpāno

⁷ B -Chaddantapānanāgo

⁸ B omits--daha-

⁹ S₂ -lato

¹⁰ S₁ -sibbu-; B omits -bindu-

¹¹ B -pahata-

¹² S₁ -antopuro

¹³ S₁ -pathātikkamanatāya

¹⁴ S₁ rājiddhiyā

¹⁵ B Pātali-

¹⁶ B -rukkhamūle; -puttanagare

¹⁷ S₂ -disāsini

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -sekharo

addhādivasakare virocamāne upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaraṃ Sumanarājiniṃ¹ datṭhum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājāṅgaṇaṃ sāmpāpuni.

Tadā hārasisirasarīro pi ripujana²santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalasobho rājā Asoko sīhapañjarena³ olokento, Nigrodhasāmaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanānayanāni⁴ ākadḍhantaṃ⁵ dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo⁶ sabahumāno, ānāpetvā, setacchattassa hetṭhā sīhāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā sāmaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānam Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,⁷ sapariso saraṇasilesu patitṭhāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya manojalanidhisamvyaddhamānasaddhoganivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiya-saṭṭhisahassāni nīharitvā, bhikkhusaṭṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhaṭasālisampāditaṃ⁹ bhattam paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītam Anotattasālilāṃ nāgalatādantakatṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasaṃ kanakasāṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājāṃ¹⁰ nāgabhavanā ānāyitvā, taṃ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallāṅke nisīdāpetvā, viddhasurabhikusumādihi pūjetvā, sabbālāṅkārapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitthisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, “Tam¹² anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpam mama nayanavisayaṃ¹³ karohīti,” vatvā, tena nimmitam mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānārāgavimalarasmimālāsamujjalaṃ¹⁴ Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāham akkhipūjaṃ katvā, “Tath-

¹ B taṃ Sumanarājiniṃ datṭhum

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -manāñayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākadḍhayantaṃ

⁶ B -pema bahumāno

⁷ S₁ inserts ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhaṭa-; S₁ suvakāhaṭa-

¹⁰ B kālanāgarājānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ omits taṃ

¹² B omits taṃ

¹³ B -visāyakammaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vihārena
 pūjessāmīti,³ ekadivasam⁴ eva channavutikoṭidhanam
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ⁵ nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-
 laJambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimaṇḍitāni caturāsīti vihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapatiyat-
 tam ramaṇīyam⁷ kusumapuram anuvicaranto⁸ vihāraṃ
 gantvā, tasmān khāṇe sannipatitānaṃ asīti koṭi bhik-
 khūnaṃ⁹ channavutinaṃ ca bhikkhūnisatasahassānam
 majjhe thatvā, tesāṃ lokavivaraṇapāṭihirānubhāvena
 Asokārāme thito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalaṇidhipariyantam Jambudīpaṃ disvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 disvā,¹² ulārena pītipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanadāyāda-
 bhāvam¹³ patthayamāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato patthāya pabbajam patthayamānaṃ
 jeṭṭhaputtam paripuṇṇavāsativassam Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 raṃ ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato patthāya anāgarābhiratam atthārasavassam Saṅ-
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhītaram pabbājetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-
 rassa devasikaṃ satasahassam Buddhassa cetiye gandha-
 mālādi¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahassam Dhammadharāṇaṃ
 catupaccayatthāya¹⁷ satasahassam saṅghassa satasahas-
 sam catusu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahassan ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahassāni vissajjetvā sāsane
 ulāraṃ lābhasakkāraṃ pavattesi.

¹ S₁ ekekaṃ ² S₁ eke ekena ³ B pūjissāmīti

⁴ S₁ ekadivasassam eva ⁵ B Asokaṃ nāma

⁶ S₂ āvasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇīyam ⁸ S₂ -puram api caranto

⁹ S₂ B asītibhikkhukotīnaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ caturāsītiṃ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S₂ passanto ; B passamāno

¹³ S₂ sāsane ¹⁴ S₂ Mahindaṃ ¹⁵ B sāmika Aggi-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -dini ¹⁷ B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S₂ omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappaṃ sādhu paññā labhitvā
 Vigatamadapamāda cattakāmappasāṅgā,
 Akariya janakhedam puññakammābhirāmā¹
 Vipulavividhapuññāṃ suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugata Jambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,
 sakāni² sakāni ditthigatāni: "Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ
 Vinago ti," dipentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
 muṇḍetvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ accahādetvā, vihāresu
 vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
 gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
 Vinayena Satthusāsanena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
 Vinayānulomāya patipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸ hantā, anekarūpaṃ⁹
 sāsanaṃ abbudaṇ¹⁰ ca malaṇ ca kaṇṭakaṇ ca samuṭṭhā-
 petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcātāpaṃ¹² tapantā,
 ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
 upari Brahmaloku¹⁵ papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
 kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:
 "Āyuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ upari atthārasame vasse sāsane
 mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṇ ca sakalam
 manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokaṇ ca olokayamānā
 kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavaghatākam adisvā Brahmalokaṃ
 vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanaṃ²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti,"

¹ S₂ -kāmābhi-² B sakāni once³ S₁ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā⁴ B muṇḍitvā⁵ S₂ B omit vattho⁶ S₂ calantā⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi⁸ B omits asaṇṭha⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanaṃ¹⁰ B abbudaṇ ca kaṇḍakaṇ ca¹¹ S₁ aggim, hi¹² B pañcātāpaṃ¹³ B anuvattantā¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko¹⁵ B -lokūpa-¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahassato¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa¹⁸ B vicarantā¹⁹ B ayaṃ eva passāma²⁰ B sāsanaṃ paccayo bhavitum paṭiññāṃ dehīti

yācito, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhahatṭho patisunitvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere² āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimanḍalam anupagamanena⁴ samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ⁵ kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁶ samattho bhavissāmīti," pītisāgare nimmujjitvā rasātalam⁷ otaranto viya Brahmaloḱā⁸ cavitvā, sujātam mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātam Moggalikamalayonisūnum paticca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaññāya kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno⁹ man¹⁰ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass¹¹ uddesiko yeva vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹² dāravacanālāvānṇayutto kavijanaṃanakaṃmalavanavikasa¹³nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano patīsandhidivasato¹⁴ patṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā¹⁵ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavadacanamattam pasāṃsitvā, tadupādāya patiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni māṇavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanāni antaradhāpetvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍuketubhesu sākkharappabhedesu itihāsa-pañcomesu yāni¹⁶ yāni gaṇṭhitthānāni tāni tāni¹⁷ theram¹⁸ pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā¹⁹: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S₂ gantvā ² S₂ Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S₂ omits tam

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S₂ B paggaṇhetuṃ ⁷ B dahatalaṃ

⁸ B Brahmaloḱato ⁹ B inserts ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S₂ -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S₁ -kāsa-

¹⁴ S₁ patīsandhito; B patīsandhigahaṇḍadivasato

¹⁵ B pavisitvā pattavayañcayena

¹⁶ B yāni once

¹⁷ S₂ B omīti tāni

¹⁸ S₁ therā

¹⁹ B vissejetvā

Cittayamakapañho tamogabbham¹ pavittḥo viya, "Dehi me² samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhārino³ ti," mantehi pālobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattimsākāre⁴ parikkammaṁ karonto, na cirass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa⁵vajjittherassa santike sātṭhaka-thaṁ Satthuvacanam⁶ uggahitvā,⁷ upasampanno ācariyu⁸pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavacanam patitṭhāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikākārako⁹pitadaṇḍakammato pi¹⁰ mun¹¹citvā, yāvatāyukaṁ tṭhatvā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṁ vaddhetvā, pañcavimutti¹² padumasañchannaṁ vipassanātiralekhaṁ vipassakahaṁsasāṁsevitam¹³ aṭṭhaariyamaggasalilasampunṇaṁ nibbānamahāsaram ogāhetvā kilesalavamalaṁ¹⁴ dhovitvā arahattaphalaṁ samadhigañchi.¹⁵

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando¹⁶ viya jinasāsanākāsam obhāsayanto¹⁷ surāsuragaruḷavijjādharakinnaranaroragabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissatthero ti pākaṭo sakalaloke sayam anubuddho¹⁸ pi sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṁ sandassetvā Asokārāme viharanto,¹⁹ tadā tatthātikakka²⁰ṭṭhaṁ titthiyopanītaṁ sāsanavilopaṁ disvā, "Uppannaṁ dāni tam adhikaraṇaṁ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṁ vūpasametun ti," dighadassi²¹ aggasissa²²Mahindattherassa gaṇaṁ

¹ S₂ nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittḥo ² B omits me

³ B vesaṁ ⁴ B bāttimsā° ⁵ S₂ Caṇḍi-

⁶ S₂ B -sāsanam ⁷ B uggahetvā ⁸ B hutvā ācariya

⁹ B -kārakaro- ¹⁰ S₂ B omit pi ¹¹ B mucceitvā

¹² B pañcavidhvimutti°

¹³ S₂ vipassakaṇṇaṁ sasevitam; B vipassakahaṁsa-saṅghasevitam ariyamaggasalilasampunṇam

¹⁴ B kilesavalamalaṁ sodhetvā; S₁ kilesamalaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ B omit sam- ¹⁶ B saradasamaye punṇacando

¹⁷ B avabhāsayanto

¹⁸ B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṁ sandasse°

¹⁹ B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyosaritasāsana-vilomaṁ disvā uppannam adhi° ²⁰ S₁ -kaṭṭhalā

²¹ S₂ -dassi ²² S₂ aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Alogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu tithiyagaṇākiṇṇesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhosi.

Tato rājā: "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi: "Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametvā uposathaṃ kārāpehīti." So rājānam paṭipucchitum avisahanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātentī,² evam eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatīti," vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā rājasāsaṇaṃ³ sāvetvā, "Uposathaṃ karothāti," vatvā, "Na mayāṃ saha tithīyehi⁴ uposathaṃ karomāmi," vutte, therānaṃ paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sisāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasāṃ migavaṃ⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle⁷ samāsīnaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ⁹ disvā, "Ahaṃ pi jinasāsaṇaṃ pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmiṃ samaye therānaṃ ākāsaṃ¹⁰ uppatitvā vikaṣitapadumānaṇesu kesara¹¹ dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitṭhe thapvā¹⁴ cīvarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, "Ajj' eva pabbajeyyan ti," rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavana purisaṣaṭṭha¹⁵ saḥassena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therānaṃ sisāni pātītāni¹⁶ disvā gantvā tassāsaṇne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B omits tvaṃ

² B ghaṭanti

³ S₁ rājasāsaṇaṃ

⁴ B tithīyehīti vuttatherānaṃ

⁵ S₂ asīnaṃ

⁶ S₂ migavana

⁷ B tarumūlasamāsīnaṃ

⁸ B samadavananāgena

⁹ B vijīyamānaṃ ; S₁ vijānamānaṃ

¹⁰ B ākāse

¹¹ B -padumānaṇasukesara^o

¹² B Nandasarasiri

¹³ S₁ apa-

¹⁴ S₂ thapetvā

¹⁵ B -satta-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} patitāni

So theram sañjānitvā saṭṭham nipātetum¹ avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham ārocesi.

Tam² sutvā sasoko Dhammāsoko Asokārāmaṃ gantvā: "Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anānatto³ bhikkhūnaṃ jīvita voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena⁴ bhavitabban ti?" pucchitvā, "Tav'⁵ etam pāpan ti," ca "Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti," ca "Natthi⁶ t'etam amacass' evāti," vutte,⁷ tadahe' va⁸ cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ⁹ purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, "Rājā bhante āmantetīti," vatvā, "Theram ānethāti."¹⁰

Thero tesam samīpam upagatānaṃ¹¹ tathā¹² vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nāgañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā atṭha Dhammakathike there atṭha ca¹³ amacce¹⁴ sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā¹⁵ tath' eva vācāpetvā therassa¹⁷ anāgamanam sutvā, "Bhikkhūpadesena sāsanam bhante avasidati, sāsana¹⁸ paṭiggahana¹⁹ utthāya no sahāyako hothāti,"²⁰ soḷasa Dhammakathike there²¹ soḷasa ca amacce sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsanam sutvā, "Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanam paggaṇhissāmīti²² pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me²³ so kālo anuppatto ti," cammakhaṇḍam gahe tvā²⁴ 'va²⁵ utṭhahitva, "Thero mahallako pi vayham vā sivikaṃ vā nābhiruhissatīti,"²⁶

¹ B pātetum

² S₂ inserts rājā

³ S₂ ānānatto va; B ānānatto

⁴ S₁ imam pāpam

⁵ B tav' ev'

⁶ S₁ natthi te; S₂ na te tam

⁷ B inserts ca

⁸ S₂ omits va

⁹ B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

¹⁰ B theram āharathāti

¹¹ B samīpam upagantvāna

¹² S₂ yathā

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₂ amacca-

¹⁵ S₂ pesesi

¹⁶ S₂ omits from tath' eva to pesesi

¹⁷ B tath' eva rājakatham katvā therassa

¹⁸ MSS. sāsanam

¹⁹ B paggaṇa-

²⁰ B hohīti

²¹ B omits there

²² S₂ -hissatīti pabbā-; B pabbajjito

²³ B ce

²⁴ B gahe tvā thero

²⁵ S₂ omits va

²⁶ S_{1,2} insert tam

sutvā, upanītāya Brahmaṃmānanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolāyabakam viniggilantam¹
iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacitavitānaṃ bandhitvā,
nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalitasāṇi²pākāram³ parikkhi-
pāpetvā, alaṅkata³maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisinno, pasannaGaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi⁴ viya pheṇa-
valikusumehi⁵ pūjyamāno, dvīsu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṅgāya Pātaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva
jānumatta⁶udakam otinṇassa vasudhādhīpassa hatthe
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham⁷ pucchānatthāya
āmantito,⁸ tasmā⁹ antevāsiko¹⁰ me ayan ti.”

Atha rājā theram Sakiyam uyyānam¹¹ netvā bāhirato
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkham thapetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā¹² santike nisīditvā,
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṃsanatthāya, “Ahaṃ
bhante ekam pāṭihār¹³siyam datṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanam
bhante ti,” “Sakalapāṭhavikampanam udāhu padesa-
pāṭhavikampanam ti?” “Kataram ettha¹⁴ bhante
dukkarataran¹⁵ ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kaṃsapātiyā
udakapunnāya sabbam udakam kampetum dukkarataran,¹⁶
udāhu upaḍḍhan ti?” “Upaḍḍham bhante ti.” “Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesapāṭhavikampanam dukkara-
taran¹⁷ ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapāṭhavikampanam
passissāmīti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmam
atikkamitvā¹⁸ ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvīhi
pādehi sīmam atikkamitvā¹⁹ asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sāṇipākāraparikkhāram³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacunnāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ inserts su- ⁶ S₂ B -mattam ⁷ S₁ raññā pañham⁸ MSS. āmantiko ⁹ S_{1,2} insert me ¹⁰ -vāsiko yeva¹¹ S₂ Sākiyauiyā°¹² B telena makkhitvā¹³ S₂ -hāram¹⁴ B katham etta¹⁵ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁶ S₂ B dukkaram¹⁷ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁸ B akkamitvā¹⁹ B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmaṃ atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmaṃ atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārāpesi.

Thero abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuttāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamānaṃ paṭhavicalanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶ anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkaṃ cali, itaraṃ na cali. Evaṃ dakkhiṇapaccchimāsu disāsu assapurisaṇaṃ anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaḍḍhupadḍhaṃ sarīraṃ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁷ upaḍḍhabhāgagatam eva⁸ udakaṃ cali, avasesaṃ niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pātiḥāriyaṃ disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁹ ti," niṭṭhaṃ gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpaṃ hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā : "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittaṃ, ayaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"^{10 11} "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,¹² "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ, natthi tuyham pāpaṃ ti," vatvā rājānaṃ tam atthaṃ Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹³ "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya¹⁴ manasā ti," idaṃ suttaṃ ca¹⁵ Tittirajātakaṃ ca āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,¹⁶ Asokaṃ nissokaṃ katvā, tatth'¹⁷ eva samantato¹⁸ nilādipaṇcavaṇṇakusumapatimaṇḍite kuṣumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānaṃ samayaṃ uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmiṃ yeva¹⁹ sattāhe Yakkhadvayena sakalaJambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipādetvā,²⁰ sattame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaḍḍham eva sīmaṃ akkamitvā

³ S₁ eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ *inserts* upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmaṃ atikkamitvā

⁷ B *omits* ṭhitam

⁸ B upaḍḍhabhāgam eva ⁹ S₁ patiggaṇhituṃ

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B *insert* vatvā

¹² S₂ *omits* ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S₁ vācā- ¹⁵ B *omits* ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tath' eva ¹⁸ MSS. samantako

¹⁹ B *omits* yeva ²⁰ B sannipātapetvā

divase theram ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā, sānipākārantare therena sahaśīno ekaladdhikā bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūham pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,² “Sassatavāditī,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasaṃuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Nevasaññināsasāññivādā Ucchedavādā Dīṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā⁶ “Dīṭṭhadhammanibbanāvāditī,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiyā ime ti,” ñatva, tesam setakāni⁸ datvā satṭhisahasā aññatitthiye uppabbājetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādi¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādi bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājati,” vutte “Visuddhan¹¹ dāni bhante sāsanam, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkaṃ datvā nāgaram pavisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathan katvā, tasmiṃ samāgame sannipatitānaṃ satṭhisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinivā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnaṇaṇaṃ pabhinnaṇaṇaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sahasā ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisīditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsanamalaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapattthero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi nitṭhāpesi.

¹ B ekalo bhikkhū^o *bis*

² B *inserts* pi

³ S₂ B. ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantikā

⁵ B *omits* Asaññivādā ⁶ S₂ *omits* Dīṭṭha^o ⁷ B *inserts* pi

⁸ S₁ setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S₂ setakādini

⁹ S₂ bhikkhū pi pak^o; S₁ *omits* pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādi *bis*

¹¹ B suddham

¹² B pavisīti

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S₁ *omits* ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va¹ sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,²
Sāṅgītipariyosāṇe akappittha³ mahāmāhī ti

Yā satṭhititthiyasaḥassanisāgataṃ⁴ taṃ
Dulladdhighoratiṃraṃ vinihaṇṇa sammā,
Sā Tissaṭṭheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ
Sāṅgīticārunalinī api dassitā me.

Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassā⁵ vasantavana-
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihaṃsasaṇḍayassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kālingacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarindassa
jeṭṭhaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-
kisorako viya vikkamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam
āruya munivarapariniḥṇāvāsare⁶ Laṇkāḍipam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato⁷sa⁸parijano Sārameya-
vesi⁹sisapānugamanena¹⁰ nahānapānāya¹¹ Tambapaṇṇisa-
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam¹² adisvā¹³ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ¹⁴ yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam¹⁵ ādāya
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, “Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti,” sannaddhapaṇḍayudho¹⁶ nāmaṃ sāvento sīhanādaṃ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātam
iva tassā purato paṇṇāyitvā, gīvāya¹⁷ parigatanārācavala-
yena rundhitvā,¹⁸ kesesu gahetvā, sunisītāsinaṃ santāsetvā,
bhūmigabbhaparikkhittam¹⁹ asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṃ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghaṇassa ⁶ B -vāre

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to parijano; B toyapari^o

⁹ S₂ Sārameyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi pisāzanugama-
nenānapānāya ¹⁰ S₁ sisapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahānapānāya

¹² B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇaṃ

¹³ S₂ -sataparivareṃ adisvā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇībhidhānaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ tāpasīvedaṃ ¹⁶ S₁ -āvudho

¹⁷ B gīvāpariggatanārā-

¹⁸ S_{1,2} rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato¹ rattim² tasmiñ dhammūle dhavalajavanikā-
vitānasāyane³ nipanno, soḷasāvassikam⁴ sabbābharāṇa-
vibhūsitam⁵ atimanohararūpam⁶ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dibbasarīrasamphassam⁷ anubhavitvā, tassānubhāvena
Sirisavatthun⁸ nāma yakḥapuram⁹ pavisitvā, tattha
jeṭṭhayakkhassa Laṅkāpurāṇitayuvatimaṅgalatthāya san-
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇidhivelāpariya-
ntam¹⁰ Laṅkātalām¹¹ gaḥetvā, tattha¹² Tambapaṇṇinagaram¹³
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītarām¹⁴ ānāpetvā, pubbabharīyaṇ¹⁵
Kuveṇim¹⁶ niharitvā, rājābhisekam¹⁷ ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-
yodhasattasatehi¹⁸ vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsinehi¹⁹
tambabhūmirajasamākiṇṇapāṇim²⁰ oloketvā, tambapāṇi²¹ ti
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi²² ti laddhadutiyaḥbhidhāne Laṅkādiṇe
amitatejo hutvā²³ rājjam²⁴ akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhāṇim²⁵ Sākiyavilāsinim²⁶ aggama-
hesim²⁷ katvā, gaḥitaLaṅkābhiseko²⁸ Sihapurāṇito²⁹ Sihala-
vaṃsajo³⁰ VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramaḥesi³¹ Maddarā-
jadhītu³²putto³³ Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā³⁴. Tassa³⁵ putto³⁶ Abhayarājā³⁷.
Tassa³⁸ bhātā³⁹ Gaṇatissarājā⁴⁰. Tesam⁴¹ bhāgiṇeyyo⁴² Dīghagā-
maṇi⁴³Sakyasūnusambhavo⁴⁴ sādhujaṇākarā⁴⁵Anurādhapuramā-
pako⁴⁶ Paṇḍukābhayarājā⁴⁷. Tass⁴⁸ aggavilāsinī⁴⁹Suvannapāli-
sambhūto⁵⁰ Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako⁵¹ Muṭasivarājā⁵² ti
etesam⁵³ Laṅkādhīpatinam⁵⁴ accayena⁵⁵ asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṃsajo⁵⁶ abhisekamaṅgale⁵⁷ paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhita⁵⁸vividhara-
tanānekanidhinivaho⁵⁹ velātata⁶⁰samuggatabahuvīdha⁶¹jalani-
dhiratano⁶² jātapabbatanitambaveḷugumba⁶³sañjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabbhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunaya-
tṭhittayo⁶⁴ sāgaratata⁶⁵samuggatagajaturāṅgarathāmalakaka-

¹ B rattismim² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omīti vi-⁴ B ativiya⁶manoharam⁵ B omīti tattha⁶ B ānāpetvā⁷ B -bhariya⁷Kubbeṇim⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omīti tassa bhā¹⁰ Gaṇa¹⁰¹¹ B sādhujaṇānandakarā¹¹Anu-¹² B Muṭasiva-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpānam¹⁴ B -vividha-¹⁵ B jotapabbatanitampaveḷugumba

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripujanahadayo² bhāttivacchalāvanatasadesapara-
desāsēsajanasaṃmūho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiyaḥhiseko
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayaśokasaṅkam
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatiyaśaṅgītiṃ nitthā-
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatitthitaṃ
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhanto, “Paccantimesu kho pana²
janapadesu suppatitthitaṃ bhavissatīti,” disvā, Majjhanti-
kattheraṃ KasmīraGandhārarattham pesesi; tathā Mahā-
devattheraṃ Mahīnsakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ
Vanavāsīṃ, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,
Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ Mahārattam, Mahārakkhi-
tattheraṃ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-
desabhāgaṃ, Soṇattheraṃ ca³ Uttarattheraṃ ca Suvanna-
bhūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
santike Tipiṭakasāṅgahitaṃ⁴ sabbam theravādaṃ tiṇṇam
vassānam abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ
sahassamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkhappattam āyas-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṃ Tamba-
pannidīpam pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ⁵ disābhāgaṃ
gacchantā attapañcamā āgamiṃsu.

Atthāysmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otaritvā, tassopari⁶
caṅkamanto: “Ko⁷ yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁸ udakaṃ⁹
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhibhūtam Āravālanāgarājam anta-
likkhe anekāni bhiṃsanakāni nimminivā dhūmāyantaṃ,
pajjalantaṃ paharaṇavutthiyo vissajjentaṃ, pharusava-
canehi tajjentaṃ,¹⁰ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhetvā¹¹ viga-
tānubhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B -kakudhapākatikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo

² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipiṭakam saṅgitaṃ

⁵ S₁ omits taṃ

⁶ S₂ tass' upari

⁷ B ko ayaṃ

⁸ S₂ omits -bhinna-

⁹ B udake

¹⁰ B tajjantaṃ

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṃ

caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi¹ aññehi² pi bahūhi³ Himavan-
tavāsīhi gandhabbadibbayakkha⁴ rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ
saraṇasilesu patitthāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhaṃ Bhāra-
tiyā⁵ ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasaṭṭhehi saddhiṃ
sotāpattiphalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipena pasādapara-
vasena⁶ sakiye ratanapallāṇike nisidāpetvā vijiyamāno
nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmīraGandhāraratthavāsi-
naṃ āsivisopamasuttantaṃ⁷ kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahas-
sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasatasahas-
sam pabbājetvā KasmīraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-
tam isivātapatīvātāṃ akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁸ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-
dūtasuttantaṃ⁹ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahas-
sānaṃ¹⁰ 7 Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālīsāṃ yeva pāṇasahas-
sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ¹¹ gantvā ākāse¹² thatvā,
anamataḡgapariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satthi-
sahas-
sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam¹³ katvā, sattatiṃsasahas-
samanusse¹⁴ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni patiggahe-
si.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā,
aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā,
sattatiṃsapāṇasahas-
sāni Dhammāmatam pāpetvā, khattiya-
kulato yeva purisasahas-
saṃ¹⁵ 10 cha itthisahas-
sāni ca¹⁶ 11
pabbājetvā, tattha¹⁷ 12 sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahārattṭhaṃ gantvā,
MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahārattṭhake pasādet-
vā, caturāsīti¹⁸ pāṇasahas-
sāni maggaphalesu patitthāpetvā,
terasasahas-
sāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakarattṭhaṃ¹⁹ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B² S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamana-
vasena

⁵ B āsivisūpama^o

⁶ B inserts pi

⁷ S₂ -sahas-
saṃ ; B pāṇasatasahas-
sānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ ⁹ B satta-
satasahas-
samanusse

¹⁰ B purisasahas-
sāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahas-
saṃ ca ; S₁ sahas-
sā

¹¹ S₂ B omit ca

¹² B omits tattha

¹³ B caturāsītiyā

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatim-
sasahassādhikassa paṇasa² saḥassassa maggaphalālāṅkā-
raṃ datvā, dasāsaḥassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ
patitthāpesi.

Majjhimatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo¹ Dundu-
bhissaro Saḥassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhim Himavan-
tadesa² bhāgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttanta-
kathāya taṃ desam pasādetvā, asitipāṇakoṭṭinam magga-
phalaratanāni adāsi,³ pañca⁴ therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasā-
detvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam⁵ pabbājetvā, tattha
sāsanaṃ patitthāpesuṃ.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvannabhūmiṃ
gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakaṃ pubbe viya
khāditaṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā⁶ āgacchantim⁷ ekaṃ
rakkhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu⁸ thero diguṇe⁹
attabhāve nimminivā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ
parisamajjhe¹⁰ katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva
adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dīpassa samantato rakkhaṃ
thāpetvā, tasmiṃ samaye sannipatitaṃ mahājanakāyaṃ
Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patit-
thāpetvā satthisaḥassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,
kuladārakānaṃ addhuddhāni saḥassāni kuladhitānaṃ
diyaddhasaḥassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthā-
pesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Karimsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite¹¹ pāmādaṃ ti?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapannidīpaṃ gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padesa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahassam

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhamitvā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ vivarantesu ⁹ B dviguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} saparisa- ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanam patitthāpehīti,¹ upajjhāyena ca² bhikkhusaṅghena ca³ ajjhīttho, “Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantūṃ no ti,”⁴ vīmaṃsamāno, “Na tāva kālo ti,” disvā, “Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake⁵ olokemāti,” cintetvā, upajjhāyaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse⁶ Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itthiyo⁷ Uttiyo Sambalo⁸ Bhaddasālo ti etehi⁹ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachalabhiñña¹⁰ Sumanasāmaṇerena ca saddhiṃ ñātisaṅghaṃ kātūṃ Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhinagiri janāpade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram¹¹ patvā, tadā¹² tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyāni attano jananiṃ¹³ Vedisamahādeviṃ¹⁴ disvā, tāva kārāpitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram¹⁵ pavisitvā, tatth’ ekamāsāni vāsāni katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamādivase sannipatitvā, “Kālo amhākaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti,” ñatvā,¹⁶ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhiddhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhilāsina Vedisamahādevibhaginidhitu-sūnuna¹⁷ saddhiṃ attasattamo¹⁸ Vedisapabbatā vehāsam uppattitvā,¹⁹ pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale²⁰ sarasi haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo,²¹ khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnāni vassasatānam upari chattiṃsati²² vasse Dhammāsokanarindassa abhisekato aṭṭhārasame vasse Devānam-piyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayāni dvādasavasse²³ anurodhajanapūritassa²⁴ Anurādhapurassa,²⁵ puratthimāya disāya Missakābhiddhāne nilavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sītala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itthiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ enehi⁷ B puttana pattachalabhiñña⁸ S₁ Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaraṃ⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettiṃ¹¹ S₁ Vethisa-¹² S₁ Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-¹³ B ñatvā¹⁴ S₁ Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Vethisa-; S₂ Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-¹⁶ B uppattitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts taṃ¹⁹ B -chattiṃsame²⁰ MSS. -vasso²¹ B anurodhajanapūritassa²² S₂ omits Anurā-

ghanacchāyāsīlātale¹ suciḥhavalapulinabhūmibhāge sātā-
sītalajalāsaye² tiṇṇam³ pūbbaBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavitte³ pabbate otaritvā, āmbatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyākato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhinisīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvatarapakathā.

Tam divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso: “SakalaLaṅkādi-
pavāsino⁶ chaṇaṃ karontūti,” nakkhattaṃ ghoṣāpetvā,
kiḷāpasutesu nāgaesu⁷ sayam cattālisapurisasahassapari-
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, “There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmi⁹,”⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahe¹⁰tvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṇapannāni khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṇa¹²taṃ devaputtaṃ
disvā, “Migo ti,” mañña¹³maṇo, “Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattaṃ
vijjhituṃ ti,” jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānaṃ oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ oloken¹⁵to, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
“Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti,” adhi¹⁷tthahitvā,
“Tissa Tissa ito ehi¹⁸ti,” vadantaṃ disvā, “Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti?” cinto¹⁸to,

“Samaṇa mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,
Tav¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti.”

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītalāpajalāsaye

³ B padavalañjanavacitte

⁴ S₁ nisidimsu

⁵ S₂ Laṅkāpasādajanano ti viyakato so

⁶ S₁ B omit Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgaesu

⁸ B theram

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S₂ B carantaṃ

¹³ S₁ pavattaṃ; B dāni pamajjitun ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₁ B -tthero

¹⁷ S₂ itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditṭhasahāyakena Dhammāsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvaṃ pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanaṃ pavattim anussaramāno, “Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ⁴ nikkhipitvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno. Tato therō⁵ cattālisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānaṃ parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā, “Idāni pana⁶ Jambudīpe aṇṇe pi evarūpā samaṇā santiti?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo kāsāvapaṇṇajoto isiṇvātapaṇṇavāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca⁸ arahanto bahū⁹ Buddhassa sāvakā ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat’ atthāti?” vutte, “N’eva mahārāja udakena na¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho raṇṇo paṇṇāveyyattiyaṃ¹¹ ti?” āsannaṃ ambarukkhama ārabha rājānaṃ paṇṇama pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo ’yaṃ mahārāja rukkhō ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,” vutte, “Imaṃ pana mahārāja ambama muñcītvā aṇṇo ambo atthi natthiti?” “Santi bhante aṇṇe pi¹² bahū ambarukkhāti,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcītvā atthi nu kho mahārāja aṇṇe rukkhā ti?” “Santi pana bhante¹³ anambarukkhā ti.” “Aṇṇe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B vudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahuṃ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omit na

¹¹ B paṇṇānaṃ ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omit anambarukkhā

muñcitvā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayam eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhu mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja ñātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujanā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante ñātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava ñātake ca aññātake ca muñcitvā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Aham eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhu mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamāsuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattālīsapurisa-sahasseehi⁴ saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasīlesu paṭiṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhihāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu⁵rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhattanānupucchitvā,⁶ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaraṃ ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayaṃ idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yam⁹ amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatīti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ṭhita āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamantaṃ¹⁴ netva,¹⁵ therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakā¹⁶sokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ ñatvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuttha-hattho pakkāmi. Tasmīṃ khane thero Bhaṇḍukam¹⁷ khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbajetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,¹⁸ "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana¹⁹ Dhammasavanassa²⁰ kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatva, "Kim bhante dasasahassi²¹lokadhātum sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavālaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ²² vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dīpaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhu bhante ti," abhiññāpādaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante² B te pana ñātake³ B kathitvā⁴ B -sahasena⁵ B saddhācārānu-⁶ B bhattanena pucchitvā⁷ B gacchāma' aham⁸ S₂ B tvaṃ⁹ B 'yam bhante¹⁰ B pesissāmi¹¹ S₂ B tatra¹² B inserts tam¹³ B Bhaṇḍakam¹⁴ S₂ B ekamantikaṃ¹⁵ B katvā¹⁶ B omits āman^o¹⁷ S₂ samāṇa¹⁸ B -savanakālaṃ¹⁹ S_{1,2} omit Kim . . . vatvā²⁰ B Tampapaṇṇi-

vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, "Dhamma-savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tikkhattum sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ sāventena sāmaṇerena Dhammasavanakālaṃ² ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagataṃ mahantaṃ devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā, asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ³ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katva, nāgasupanne saraṇasīlesu paṭiṭṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya accayena udite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-mukhamañḍanakunkumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-padīpake divasakaramaṇḍale, "Āgato ratho bhante abhirūhatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sārathissa vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nārohāma rathan gaccha mayam āgacchāma tava⁴ pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge anavaratam⁵ ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsīnikucakalasalulitakallolamālāya⁶ samada⁷ kāla⁸ haṃsakula⁹ kalahamukharitakulāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tire paṭhamakacetiyaṭṭhāne¹² otarī. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-rāpetvā antopura¹³ nārījanamanorathasampādānāya¹⁴ antorājanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakaṃ¹⁵ viniggalantam iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacitavītanam anekavidha¹⁶ surābhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇam¹⁷ ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe nānāratanajjuti¹⁸ virājītāni¹⁹ vicittattharaṇatthātāni²⁰ āsanāni paññāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento; S₁ sāvevento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava; S₂ omits mayam

⁶ B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā-; S₂ -sakala-Laṅka-

⁷ B pamada-

⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omits -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampadāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantam

¹⁶ B vividha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kāraṅkiṇṇam

¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₁ -viracitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni; B citta-

²¹ B omits āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācīnadvāre t̥hitā¹ ti,"
 vutte, pahat̥ṭṭhahadayō hutvā, sayam² sabbābharanavibhū-
 sito alaṅkatānekaśatāmaccaparivuto³ vicittapupphadhaja-
 patākādīhi pañcaṅgikehi ca⁴ turiyehi⁵ therāṇaṃ vidhiya-
 mānapūjo mātātā rājānubhāvena paccuggamma⁶ vanditvā,
 pattam gahetvā tesam purato⁷ purato gacchanto abhinava-
 sudhādhavalavividhapāsādehi Kelāsaśikharanikarākāraṃ⁸
 candanāgarudevadārurukappūrādigandhāpaṇehi Gandhamā-
 danapabbatanitambasannibham kuvalayamallikāsumanā-
 campakādīpupphāpaṇehi sabbadā vasaṇṣasamayopamaṃ
 cīnadukulakoseyyādīdussāpaṇehi⁹ kappaddumasamānam
 maṇikanakaraḥatamuttādiratanāpaṇehi ratanākarāyamā-
 nam¹⁰ gajaturaṅgayodhanaranārīniccaśāñ¹¹cāram¹²
 puññajala¹³dhotaḥapāmalasuddhasantānajanānisevitam¹⁴
 vicittatoranadhajakadalikālasamālālaṅkatanimmalapabha-
 saravālūkapaṇḍaravividhaviṭhipatimaṇḍitam manthābbhiha-
 tam¹⁵ iva khīrasāgaram ākulibhūtam nagaram pavesetvā,¹⁶
 sabbābharanapatimaṇḍitahāvabhāvalīlā¹⁷ cāturiyasaman-
 nāgatasurakaññāpaṭibhāgarājakaññānu¹⁸sañcaritam nā-
 nāparihārūpasobhitam¹⁹ rājabhavanam ānetvā, kañcana-
 mālālaṅkatasetaḥchatte supaññatte²⁰ uttamāsane nisīdā-
 petvā, paṇitāya bhojanavikatiyā sahatthā²¹ santappetvā,
 amaccaganaparivuto ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tadā rañño kaṇiṭṭhabhātukassa Mahānāgābhīdhānassa
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā²² nāma devī rājagehe vasaṇtī
 raññānuññātā²³ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

¹ B 'tītā ti vutte

² S₂ omits sayam

³ B alaṅkatānekaśaḥassāpaccaparivuto

⁴ S₂ omits ca

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B paccuggamanam katvā

⁷ B purato once

⁸ S₁ -karam

⁹ B vividhacinadukula-

¹⁰ B ratanākarasaññanam

¹¹ B -naranārīnam

¹² S₂ B -sañcaram

¹³ B paññajala-

¹⁴ B -janasevitam

¹⁵ B mandhābbhi-

¹⁶ B pavisitvā

¹⁷ B -līlā-

¹⁸ S₂ -kaññādānu-

¹⁹ S₂ -parihārārūpa-; B -parikkhanupasobhitam rāja-
 āropetvā

²⁰ B supaññatta-

²¹ S₂ sahatthāya

²² B Anulā

²³ B rājārodhe heva sandhim rañño anu-

ruciravaravadanā vikasitaindivara¹nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakarapattabhaṅgakoti-
kiranappahata²kapolatāya salanṇapallavam iya mukham
ubbahantī suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracarāṇa³talā⁴ pīṇa-
samasaṃhata⁵niruttarathanayugalā tanutaratanumajjhā⁶-
vipphuritahāralatārasmiṇḍale nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-
pakhalita⁷visālajaghanatthalā⁸ vicittavatthanivattbhā
gajabhujasamasahitorukā raṇitamaṇinūpurākulitacarāṇa-
yugalā dipasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya
komalatanulatā Meruvanalatā⁹ viya kanakapattālāṇkatā
pañcaithhisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṃ¹⁰ nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa raṇṇo Dhammaratanavassam
vassāpetvā, Petavatthum Vimānavatthum Saccasaṃyuttam
ca kathetvā, Anulādevīpamukhāni pañcaithhisatāni sotā-
pattiphalāṇkārena alaṅkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu
rājāṅgaṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabbhivā mahatā
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavissanti okāso
na bhavissatī,” hatthisālam jagāpetvā, vālukam okiritvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni¹¹ vikiritvā, celavitānaṃ bandhitvā
maṅgalagajavaratthāne¹² āsanesu paṇṇātesu tattha gantvā
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, janasaḥassanī sotā-
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādiṇe so Satthukappo akappo
Laṅkādhītthāne dvisu tthānesu¹³ thero,
Dhammaṃ bhāsivā¹⁴ dipabhāsāya evaṃ
Saddhammotāraṃ kārayi¹⁵ dipadīpo ti

Nagarappavesanakathā.

- | | | |
|--|--|--------------------------------------|
| ¹ B -indavara- | ² B -kiranāhata- | ³ S ₁ -varāṇa- |
| ⁴ S ₂ -kalā | ⁵ B piṇasamasahita- | ⁶ B -majjhimā |
| ⁷ S ₁ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | ⁸ B -ghanattalā | ⁹ B Neru- |
| B -kalāpalalita- | | |
| ¹⁰ S ₂ ekamante | ¹¹ S ₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni | |
| ¹² S ₂ -varatthita- | ¹³ S ₁ -tthānesu | |
| ¹⁴ B bhāsetvā | ¹⁵ S _{1,2} kārayī | |

Tato samvattajalanidhiviciṣu ¹ viya naranārighaṭṭasu āgacchantisu, "Hatthisālāti²sambādhā ti," dakkhiṇadvā-rappadese pupphaphalabharitaṣṭarunikarapatimaṇḍite ⁴ kusumadasanena ⁵ AditinandanaNandanavanam avahasi tvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā: ⁶ "Mayā⁷ sametum⁸ alaṁ tavāyāsenāti," ⁹ vihaṅgamadhukararavena ¹⁰ gajjamāne Nandanābhidhānopavane ¹¹ āsanesu paññattesu tatthāpi ¹² nisīditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan¹³taṁ kathetvā, itthisahas-sassa ¹⁴ sotāpattiphalavararatanam datvā, āgatāgātāhi kulavadhūhi saddhim sammodamāno sāyaṇhasamaye utthāy' āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukham gacchanto, "Akālo ¹⁵ dāni bhante tattha gantum idam eva Nandanavanam uyyānam ayyānam nivāsanatthānam hotūti," vutte, "Nagarā-sannaṁ mahārājāti," paṭikkhipitvā, "Tena hi bhante etam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pitu samvaddhitam ¹⁶ nagarato nātidūram nāccāsannaṁ gamanāgamanasampannaṁ tattha therā ¹⁷ vāsam kappentūti," vutte, "Sādhu mahārājāti," nivattitvā, ¹⁸ nekapupphaphalapalla ¹⁹ vālaṅkatataruvaranicitaṁ madhumadamudita²⁰ vividhamadhukaropakūjitaṁ sucivimala²¹sītalasālilāsayasanaṭhika-taṁ ²² yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, tattha dibbabbhavanasannibhe rājabbhavane surasayanānibbisesasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yāminipariyante āgatena Laṅkādhipeṇa, "Kacci bhante phāsukam ²³ pamadavanam ²⁴ idan ti," vutte, "Āma mahārāja uyyānam samanasāruppan ti," vatvā, taṁ vanam Saṅghassa Brahmadeyyam katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivicapantisu ² S² -sālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārita-

⁴ S₁ -patimaṇḍitesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ omits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven' eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttam ¹⁴ B -sahassam ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B sambaddhitam ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattetvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatala- ²² B -sanāvikataṁ

²³ B phāsukam mama vata vanam ²⁴ S₂ pavanavanam

“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veļu-
 vanam paṭiggahetvā Bhagavaṭā anuññāto¹ ti,” vatvā, para-
 mapītipasādapuṇṇahadayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ³
 gaheṭvā, “Imaṃ⁴ Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammiti,”⁵ therassa karatale maṇivannaṃ udakam pāte-
 tvā tasmīṃ khaṇe kampamaṇam mahāpaṭhavim disvā,
 “Kasmā⁶ bhante vasu⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampaṭṭiti?”
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmiṃ dipe Dasabalassa
 sāsanam paṭiṭṭhahissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭhamam viharatṭhā-
 naṃ tassedam⁹ pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājānam pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkādiṭṭapappadīpo therō Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhiṇajalakaṇikasisira¹¹ samīraṇaccutakusu-
 mappakāraviracitam¹² abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhātā¹³ kālaramaṇīyam¹⁴ uyyānam anu-
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge pieḍumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti,” paṭhavīta-
 laṃ kampaṇto taṃ ṭhānam aṭṭhaḥ’ eva jātikusumamut-
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁸ pañcapa-
 dumasañchannam madhurodakasampunṇam atimanoha-
 raṃ saraṃ¹⁹ gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²⁰ gharapok-
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharaṇītaṃ cāleno taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhaḥ’ eva jātikusumamutṭhihi²¹ pūjetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tiṇṇam pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññātā² B pasādapuṇṇahadayena³ B -bhiṅgāraṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S₁ dasammīti⁶ B omits kasmā⁷ S₁ suvasu-⁸ S₁ -hissatīti⁹ B tass’ etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S₂ -kanaka-; B -kaṇasisira-¹² B -appabhāviracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇīyam¹⁴ S₂ -ramaṇīyyānaṃ; omits uyyānam¹⁵ B sivuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppādesu¹⁷ B simāmālako¹⁸ B uttarabhāge¹⁹ S₁ gharaṃ²⁰ S₁ janto-²¹ S₂ B pupphamutṭhihi

dhānam bodhirukkato dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā² amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tñānē patitṭhā³hissatīti," dharanīmaṇḍalaṃ³ khobhento taṃ tñānam atṭhahi⁴ sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi tarunarattakomalapallavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁵ "Kva⁶ gacchatha Sad⁷dhammavaracakkavatti⁸puttā? ettha ettha no sirim anubhavathāti," vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi parivutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ⁹ gāntvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghuposathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tñānaṃ ti," bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tñānam atṭhah' eva pupphamutṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakatṭhānaṃ¹⁰ gantvā, rājopani-taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkaṃ ekam ambapakkaṃ¹¹ tatth' eva samāsīno paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcitvā, tasmiṃ khaṇe nikkhantaambañkuraṃ vissatṭhaviṭṭapasākhāpalāsaṃ¹² avaharita kusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upagatamadhulīhakokilakalandakaṃ sahakārataruvaram oloketvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tñānaṃ ti," vasu¹³matigajjanaṃ kārento, taṃ tñānaṃ atṭhah' eva kusumamutṭhihi¹⁴ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁵ paganaṅkinnāṃ catussālātṭhānaṃ¹⁶ gantvā, "Idaṃ tinnāṃ pubbaBud-dhānam uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase samantā dipavāsīhi āha-ṭapaṇṇākāraṃ¹⁷ tṭhapetvā bhājitatṭhānaṃ¹⁸ idāni bhattag-gatṭhānaṃ ti," mahinādaṃ samuppādentō, taṃ tñānaṃ¹⁹ ca atṭhah' eva pupphamutṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhāṃ² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ⁴ B atṭhahi kusumañjalihi⁵ B alimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S_{1,2} mahāmucalāmālakaṃ¹⁰ B pañcambamālakatṭhānaṃ ; S₁ paññahamba-; read mahamba°¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalaṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-¹³ S₂ vasumatim¹⁴ B pupphamutṭhihi¹⁵ S₁ -pādaga-¹⁶ B catussālātṭhānaṃ¹⁷ B āgataṃ paṇṇākāraṃ¹⁸ B bhojitatṭhānaṃ¹⁹ S₂ B tñānaṃ ; S₂ B omit ca

sunimmalāsitalasalilābhipuṇṇāya kamaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakusumābharaṇasamalaṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārīkāḥamsasatīyā² bahuvīdhavihaṅgaganādhī-
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā³ akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhīdhānāya vāpiyā upari jalasamipe mahāthūpatthānaṁ
gantvā, medinītaṁ naccāpento, taṁ thānaṁ atthah' eva⁵
campakapupphañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato thero Laṅkissarena : “Kasmā bhante avanitalam
idaṁ gajjati?” puttṭho, “Thānaṁ idaṁ mahārāja catūhi
Tathāgatehi sēvitam, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁶ bhagavato kāle imam⁷ Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātittthavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaram pācīna-
disābhāge Abhayapuram nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadīpo nāma Pilayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma ahoṣi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte⁹ Ojadīpavāsino disvā,
mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo cattāḷisasaḥassaariyagaṇa-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūte atthāsi.

Tadā Ojadīpavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāgaṇaparivutaṁ
gaganamajjhe thitam puṇṇacandaṁ viya sakaladīpam ekā-
lokaṁ katvā chabbanṇaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṁ¹²
Kakusandhadasaḥsalaṁ disvā, khippam āgamiṁsu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṁ Sambuddham¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagaravidūre¹⁴ Mahātātittthavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶-
vicittamaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṁ
lokanāyakaṁ vivīdhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphālaṅkatam
Mahātittthavanam¹⁷ dharanītaṁ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṁ desento cattāḷisasaḥassajanasamūham magga-
phalam pāpetvā, divāvihāraṁ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

¹ S₁ -upphala-

² S₁ B -haṁsasarasatīyā

³ S₂ B akhu-

⁴ S₂ B insert khuddikāya

⁵ S₂ B atthahi

⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa

⁷ B idaṁ

⁸ B Sīlakūṭo

⁹ B -bhūtā

¹⁰ S₁ gaṇenā-

¹¹ B omits -Buddha-

¹² B vissajjantaṁ

¹³ B Sammāsambuddham

¹⁴ S₂ -dūraṁ

¹⁵ S₂ B ettha

¹⁶ B omits kata-

¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalam

maye¹ Bodhiṭṭhānārahamaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vutṭhāya, “Mama sirisamahābodhito dakkhina-mahā² sākham ādāya Rājanandā³ bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Satthucittaṃ ñatvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Khemavatirā-jadhāniyaṃ⁴ Khemarājānaṃ ādāya, Mahābodhim⁵ upa-gantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekhaṃ Khemarā-jena dāpetvā, taṃ sayamaṃ chinnaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥe ṭhiṭṭaṃ bodhisākham ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīhi ca⁶ devatāhi⁷ ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārite dak-khiṇahatthe⁸ sasuvaṇṇakataḥama Mahābodhim ṭhapesi.

Taṃ Tathāgato Abhayanarindassa datvā, tena Mahāti-tthavane Mahābodhim⁹ patiṭṭhāpetvā, tass’ uttaradisā-bhāge sirisamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmaṃ nisinna Dhammaṃ desetvā, vīsatiyā¹⁰ pāṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayamaṃ katvā, tato pi uttariṃ¹¹ thūpārāmatṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha¹² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapa-ṇasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassituṃ Dhammakarakama¹³ attanaṃ datvā, saparivāraṃ Rājananda-ttheriṃ¹⁴ ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dipe ṭhāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālake ṭhatvā, dīpavāsina samanusaṣitvā,¹⁵ sasāvako gaganama¹⁶ uggantvā Jambudīpama agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarahite ca tassa sāsane dutiyama pātubhūtaṃsa Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle mahārāja idama Mahāmeghavanama Mahānomavanama nāma ahoṣi, nagaraṃ dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vaddhamāna-

¹ B -samayena ² S₂ omits -mahā- ³ B Gajanandā

⁴ B Khemavatiyā rājathāniyā

⁵ B mahābodhimūlaṃ gantvā

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B devataparivāritā

⁸ S₂ -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka- ; S₁ -hatthesu

⁹ B bodhim ṭhāpetvā ¹⁰ B vīsatiyā- ¹¹ B uttarathūpā-

¹² B omits tattha ¹³ B dhammakarānaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ Rājanandana- ; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

¹⁵ B anusāsetvā

¹⁶ S₂ upagantvā ; B nabham uggantvā

puram nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo
nāma Pilayakūto Sumanakūto ¹ nāmā ahoṣi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano ² dubbutthiparipilīte ³ Varadipavāsino
disvā, tiṃsasahassasamaṇaṇa⁴parivuto tath' evāgantvā
Sumanakūte thatvā, sammā ⁵ vattāsu ⁶ vuttidhārāsu ⁷
sakaladīpavāsihi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁸
Mahānomavānam ānito ettha māpitālanīkatamaṇḍape pal-
laṅkavaram āruyha sāvakagaṇa⁹parivuto nisinno bhojanāva-
sāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavānam mahita-
laṃ ¹⁰ kampenfo paṭiggahetvā, anumodanaṃ karonto,
tiṃsajanasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, pubbabodhi-
patitthitathānaṃ ¹¹ gantvā, tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā
samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhito dak-
khiṇamahāsākhāmaṃ ¹² ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhūni idhā-
gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittaṃ jānitvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ ñeva Sobharāja-
dhāniyā ¹³ Sobharājānam ādāya Mahābodhim upagantvā,
dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya ¹⁴ manosilālekhaṃ Sobharājena dā-
petvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ hemakataṭhe thitāma Mahābodhi-
sākhāmaṃ ¹⁵ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhūnisurāsuraparivutā
iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁶ pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitale
sahemakataṭhaṃ Mahābodhim thapesi. ¹⁷

Taṃ Tathāgato Samiddhinārindassa ¹⁸ datvā, tena ¹⁹ Mahā-
nomavane Mahābodhim patitthāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-
bhāge nāgamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinno Dhammaṃ
desetvā, vīsati paṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma.
Sīlakūto Sumanakūto ² B inserts bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbithi- ⁴ B omits -gaṇa- ⁵ S₂ omits sammā

⁶ B vāddhāsu ⁷ S₂ suvuttthi- ⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūram

⁹ B omits -gaṇa- ¹⁰ B pathavītaṃ

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhitathānaṃ gantvā samāpattipariyosāne
mama ¹² S₂ -sākhāmaṃ ¹³ B -thāniyā

¹⁴ B -sākhāyaṃ ¹⁵ B bodhisākhāmaṃ; S₂ bodhisākhāmaṃ

¹⁶ B Satthupasārita- ¹⁷ B thapeti

¹⁸ B Pasiddhanārindassa ¹⁹ B omits tena

tato pi uttarim¹ thūpārā² atthānam gantvā, tattha³ samāpattipariyosāne Dhaminam⁴ desetvā, dasapānasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, ma⁵ ussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam⁶ datvā, saparivāram⁷ Lanakadattattheriṇi⁸ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim⁹ Mahā¹⁰sudhammattheraṇi¹¹ ca asmiṃ dipe¹² thapetvā, tato pācīnadiśābhāge Sudassanamālake¹³ thatvā, Varā¹⁴dipavāsino sāmanusāsītva¹⁵ sapariso ākāse uppatitvā¹⁶ Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati pari¹⁷nibbute antarahite¹⁸ ca¹⁹ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtassā Kassapadasabalassa²⁰ kāle imam²¹ Mahāmeghavanam²² Mahāsāgaravanam²³ nāma ahoṣi, nagaram pacchimadiśābhāge Viśālapuram²⁴ nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dipo²⁵ 'yam²⁶ Maṇḍadipo²⁷ nāma Pilayakūto²⁸ Subhakūto²⁹ nāma ahoṣi.³⁰

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatthitam³¹ rājoparājayuddhena³² pāṇinam³³ vināsam³⁴ disvā, karuṇābalacodito³⁵ viśatisahassānuBuddhaparivuto³⁶ nabhasā³⁷ gantvā,³⁸ Subhakūte³⁹ thatvā, pajjalanto yuddham ujjhivā⁴⁰ sakaladīpavāsīhi⁴¹ sahopagatanarādhipena⁴² nagarāvidūram⁴³ Mahāsāgaravanam⁴⁴ ānito⁴⁵ ettha nimmite⁴⁶ maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape⁴⁷ bhāsura⁴⁸ varapallaṅkam⁴⁹ āruyha⁵⁰ nisinno⁵¹ bhojanāvasāne⁵² akālakisala⁵³ yakusumasamākulam⁵⁴ Mahāsāgaravanam⁵⁵ avanitalam⁵⁶ cā⁵⁷ lento⁵⁸ paṭiggahetvā, Dhammam⁵⁹ desento⁶⁰ viśampānasahas⁶¹sāni⁶² maggaphalam⁶³ pāpetvā, mahābodhi⁶⁴thānam⁶⁵ gantvā, tattha⁶⁶ samāpattim⁶⁷ samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya⁶⁸ : "Mama nigrodhamahābodhito⁶⁹ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā⁷⁰ ādāya⁷¹ Sudhammā⁷² bhikkhunī⁷³ idbhāgacchatūti,"⁷⁴ adhi⁷⁵thāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

¹ B uttarithūpā-² B tattha bis³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabhikkhu-⁴ B Mahāsumana-⁵ B omits Vara-⁶ B omits pari-⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ omits ca⁸ B idam⁹ B Mahāsāḷavanam¹⁰ B omits 'yam¹¹ B Silakūto¹² S₂ āsi¹³ B utthita-¹⁴ S₂ B rājuparājayuddhena¹⁵ S_{1,2} pāṇino ; B pāṇivināsam¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tārāgaṇaparivuto¹⁸ viya punṇacando¹⁹ nabhasā²⁰ S₁ gantā²¹ S₁ muñcītva²²²⁰ B ānite²¹ B viśapāṇa-

pāyaṃ¹ viditvā, taṃ² khaṇaṃ yeva Bārāṇasīrājadhāniyā³ Brahmadattarājānaṃ⁴ ādāya, mahābodhim upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya maṇḍilālekhaṇī Brahmadattena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnaṃ kanakakāṭāhe ṭhitāṃ bodhisākhāṃ ādāya, pañcasatasbikkhunīdevanikarapari-vutā⁵ iddhiyā ettha⁷ ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhiṇakaratale sakanakakāṭāhaṃ mahābodhiṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ⁸ dasabalo Jayantanaravarassa datvā, tena mahāsa-garavane mahābodhim patitṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradisābhāge Asokamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinno Dhammaṃ desetvā catunnaṃ pāṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā, tato pi⁹ uttarīṃ thūpā¹⁰rāmaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ gantvā, tasmiṃ¹² nisinno samāpattipariyosāne¹³ Dhammaṃ desetvā,¹⁴ dasapā-ṇasahassāni maggaṭṭhālam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum jalasātikaṃ¹⁵ datvā, saparivāraṃ Sudhammattheriṃ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhiṃ Sabbanandasāvakaṃ¹⁶ ca asmiṃ dīpe ṭhāpetvā,¹⁷ tato pācīnadisābhāge Somanassamā-lake ṭhatvā, Maṇḍadīpavāsīna samanussāsītā¹⁸ sasaṅgho gaganam uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite ca tassa Satthusāsane catuttham¹⁹ pātubhūto amhākaṃ Sattā abhisambodhito navame māse phussapunnāmadivase yak-khapunṇaLaṅkādīpam upagamma,²⁰ Laṅkāmajjhe tiyojanā-yate yojanavittthate Mahānāgavanuyyāne mahāyakkhasa-māgame upari Ravipathe ṭhatvā kappuṭṭhānasamayasa-muṭṭhitavutṭhivātanibbisesavassavāyuna²¹ ca lokantarikagho-

¹ B munino adhippāyaṃ

² B taṃ khaṇe ñeva

³ B -ṭhāniyā

⁴ B Brahmadattarājāṃ

⁵ S₁ omits pañcasata-

⁶ B omits -deva-

⁷ B omits ettha

⁸ B omits taṃ

⁹ B omits pi

¹⁰ S₂ sathūpā-

¹¹ B uttarithūpārāmaṭṭhānaṃ

¹² B omits tasmiṃ

¹³ B samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne

¹⁴ S₁ repeats catunnaṃ . . . desetvā

¹⁵ B -sātakaṃ

¹⁶ S₁ Nandasāvakaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ ṭhatvā

¹⁸ B anusāsītā saṅgho

¹⁹ B catuttha-

²⁰ S₂ B -gantvā

²¹ B -vutṭhidhārānibbi-

ratimiranikarena ca¹ sītanarakabahalasitalena ca saṁvatta-
kāla-jātavātasaukhubbhitappa² caṇḍaghana³ gajjana³ sadisena
gaganamedinī⁴ nādena ca yakkhānaṁ bhayaṁ janetvā,
tehi yācitābhayo⁵ “Detha me samaggā nisīdanatthānaṁ ti”⁶
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladīpaṁ dehi no mārisābhayaṁ ti,”
vutte, sabba⁷ taṁ bhayaṁ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-
dattabhūmiyā⁸ cammakhaṇḍaṁ pattharitvā,⁹ tatthāsino¹⁰
samantato ādittaṁ¹¹ cammakhaṇḍaṁ pasāretvā, kappāna-
lakalāpasadisadāhanābhībūtānaṁ jalapidhisalilabhīta-
naṁ¹² samantā¹³ velante¹⁴ bhamantānaṁ yakkhānaṁ
Giri¹⁵ dīpaṁ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitthitesu taṁ yathā-
tthāne patitthāpetvā,¹⁶ cammakhaṇḍaṁ saṅkhipitvā nisin-
no tadā samāgatāneka devatāsannipāte¹⁷ Dhammaṁ desetvā,
anekapāṇakotīnaṁ Dhammābhisamayaṁ katvā, Sumana-
kūṭavāsinaṁ Mahāsumanadevarājaṇa samadhigatasotāpatti-
phaleṇa yācitapūjiyo siraṁ¹⁸ parāmasitvā paṇimatte nilā-
malasīroruḥe tassa datvā, Jambudīpaṁ agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito¹⁹ pañcame saṁvacchare Cūlo-
dara Mahodarānaṁ jalathalanivāsinaṁ mātulabhāginey-
yānaṁ nāgarājūnaṁ maṇipallāṅkaṁ nissāya upatthi-
tamahāsaṅgāme²⁰ nāgānaṁ mahāvīnāsaṁ disvā, citta-
māsassa kālapakkhe²¹ uposathadivase pāto’ va Samiddha.²²
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāga dīpaṁ²³
āgantvā, saṅgāmamajjhe nabhasi nisinno ghorandhakārena
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṁ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-
tanāgānaṁ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṁ Dhammaṁ desetvā, uruga²⁴

¹ S₁ va ; B c’eva² B saṅkhubhitappāvākaghana-³ S₂ -gajjanā-⁴ B -medanī⁵ S₁ yācitahadayo⁶ B nisīdathānaṁ ti⁷ S₂ sabbaṁ upaddavaṁ ; B sabbaṁ taṁ upaddavaṁ⁸ S₁ -dinna-⁹ S₂ B atthari-¹⁰ B tattha nisinno¹¹ S₂ B ādittaṁ taṁ¹² B -salilapariyantabhitānaṁ¹³ S₁ samantato¹⁴ B velante vasantānaṁ¹⁵ B Giri-¹⁶ B patitthā nisinno¹⁷ B samāgatadevatāsannipāte¹⁸ B pūjito sīsaṁ¹⁹ B dutiyam pi sambodhito²⁰ B upattitam hi saṅgāme²¹ S₂ B -pakkhassa²² S₁ Samiddhi-²³ S₂ nāmadīpaṁ²⁴ S_{1,2} uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallaṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapānam ānetvā santappito jālathalanivāsino asitikoṭināge saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-laṅkaṁ ca rājāyatanapādapaṇi ca tattha patitṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.¹

Tatiyam² abhisambodhito atṭhame saṁvaccare Maho-daramātulena Maṇiakkhikanāgarājenābhiyācito visākha-puṇṇamādivase pañcabbhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇidese³ Maṇiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallaṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapānehi⁴ santappetvā nāgamāṇavikāṇikaraparivu-tena⁵ dibbakuvalayavilepanādihi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utthāyāsanā Sumanakūṭe padam dassetvā, pabba-tapāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dighavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca⁶ ma-hābodhi⁷ tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpatṭhāne ca thūpārā-matṭhāne ca sasāvako⁸ nisīditvā, samāpattim⁹ samāpajjitvā, Silācetiyatṭhāne ca¹⁰ tṭatvā, devanāge samanūsāsivā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānam catūhi Tathāgatehi sevi-taṁ, ettha¹¹ anāgate¹² Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyam abhinimminivā sayito vīsaṁratanasatamucco¹³ Ratanavālukacetiyo nāma asadiso mahāthūpo¹⁴ bhavissatīti, vuttvā: “Bhante tam aham eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi,¹⁶ bhātukassa¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhāla-tisso nāma, tass’ atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavāṇṇattisso nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Duṭṭha-gāmini¹⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B āgamāsi ² B inserts pi ³ B kalyāṇidese

⁴ B nānādibbannapānehi ⁵ B -māṇavikāparivutena

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-

⁸ S₂ sasāvakatṭhāne ca sāvako ⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim

¹⁰ S₂ B omīti ca ¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etthi’ anāgate

¹² S₂ inserts tam ¹³ B māpito vīsaratanasatucco

¹⁴ S₂ B asadisamahācetiyo ¹⁵ B bahū ¹⁶ B karohi

¹⁷ B bhātu° pana te mahā° atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatisso
nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmaṇi ¹⁹ S₁ B omīti mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam¹ mahāyodhagajārā-
jam² āruyha Malayāto samāgantvā EḷārāDamīlārājena³
saddhīm yujjhitvā vijitasā ngāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ ganitasakalamahīnaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalaṇidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpam ettha kārā-
pessatīti,”⁵ vatvā, rājānam pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, “Yadī me bhante nattā karissati⁷ katañ
yeva tañ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthañ silāttambham āha-
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-
mini⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpañ karo-
tīti,”⁹ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evam thero dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam paṭigga-
hetvā, tattha atṭhasu ṭhānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkhandhopamañ
DasabalaDhammadesanañ¹⁰ desetvā,¹¹ janasaḥassam mag-
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹² gato.

Tatīyadivase pi¹³ rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsivisopamañ¹⁴ desetvā,¹⁵ purisaḥassam Dhammā-
bhisamayañ kāretvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvisi.¹⁶

Taṃ divasañ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitam nu kho bhante asmiñ dīpe Bud-
dhasāsanam ti?” pucchitva,¹⁷ “Mahārāja natth’ eva¹⁸
patitṭhitam ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”¹⁹
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisaṅghakammattam ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanañ patitṭhissatīti,”²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-

² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam

³ B Eḷārānāmakena Damīlārājena

⁴ B -vilodhana-

⁵ B kārāpissa-

⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesiti

⁷ S₂ kāressa-; B karissati tañ yeva katañ

⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmaṇi

⁹ B kāressatīti

¹⁰ B -Dhammañ

¹¹ S₂ dassetvā

¹² B omits mahā-

¹³ S₁ omits pi

¹⁴ B āsivisopamadhammañ

¹⁵ S₁ dassetvā

¹⁶ B pāvisi

¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva

¹⁸ B omits natth’ eva

¹⁹ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

²⁰ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

"Buddhāpāya bhante anto 'hañ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmañ sīghaṃ¹ bandhathāti," vatvā, "Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanatthānaṃ jānāhīti," vutte, "Sādhu bhante ti," nagaram agamāsi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bluñjitvā, Nandanavane anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,³ pāpasahassānaṃ⁴ amata-pānam pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-magganagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayam sabbālaṅkārabhūsi to alaṅkatanārīgaṇaparivuto devarājāḷilāya rathavaram āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake thatvā, maṅgalaṇāgayugopetaṃ hemaṇḍalam ādāya, sīmaṇḍaṃ⁶ dassento vihāraṃ ca nagaraṃ ca padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamanatthānaṃ⁷ kasanto Pāsāṇatittham⁸ eva gato.

Vuttaṃ hi⁹ etaṃ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāgā sumaṅgalā
Suvannanaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰
Caturaṅgamahāsena saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo
Gahetvā naṅgalaṃ sīmaṃ¹² dassayanto arindamo.
Samalaṅkatam puṇṇaghaṭaṃ nānārāgadhaṃ subhaṃ
Pātiṃ candanacuppaṇṇaṃ ca dīpaṃ dhūpakaṭacchukaṃ
Ādāsaṃ¹³ kadalim pupphaṣamuggaṃ kusumagghiyaṃ
Sīmaṇḍinihi chattādiṃ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārīto.
'Nānāturiyasāṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārīto
Thutimaṅgalagītehi pūrayanto¹⁷ catuddisaṃ.

¹ B omits sīghaṃ

² Y so thero

³ B desetvā

⁴ S₂ -sahassaṃ

⁵ S₂ omits 'va

⁶ S₂ B sītaṃ

⁷ B sīmāthapanatthānaṃ

⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo

¹⁰ B kuntimālake

¹¹ S₂ saha

¹² S₂ sītaṃ ; B naṅgalasitaṃ

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadalī pubbaṃ

¹⁴ B chattādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya-

¹⁶ B palogha-

¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraninnādehi ¹ celukkhepasatehi ² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva ⁴ kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ
 Sīmāya gamanattthānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayīti.
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ ⁵ Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuddavātakapā-
 sānato ⁶ Kumbhakāraāvātaṃ agamāsi, tato Mahānipapā-
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapālīṃ, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruttapokkharaniṃ, ⁸
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvāraṇakotthakaṃ, tato Gaja-
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavattimajjhaṃ, ⁹ tato Abha-
 yavāpiyā Balākapāsānaṃ, tato mahāsusānamajjhaṃ tato
 dīghapāsānaṃ, ¹⁰ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ ¹¹ vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha ¹² Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veļuvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumbhaṇḍābhidhānaṃ ¹³ tinnaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbājakaṇaṃ āramaṃ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hīyagallasamīpe ¹⁴ Diyavāsa ¹⁵ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapālīṃ, ¹⁶ tato Tālacatukkaṃ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ, ¹⁷
 tato Marumbatittham ¹⁸ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditātākena ¹⁹ uddhaṃ
 Sihasinānatittham ²⁰ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraninādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chaṇapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purañ c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṃ

⁶ S₂ Kuddāvātapā-; B Kuṭṭavāta-

⁷ B mahānimpā-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dīghapāsānaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsānaṃ

¹¹ B -gāmaṃvāmena

¹² S₂ B omīti atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma-; B veļuvaṇḍā-

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā-; B Sasapāsānaṃ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B naditālāke

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuddavāṭakapāsānatthānam¹ upagantvā tattha²
atthāsi.³

Thero imāṃ sīmāmaggaṃ⁴ anupariyāyanto nimittāni
kittesi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsānatittham⁵ hi pāsānaṃ Kuddavā⁶ taṃ
Tato Kumbhalavāṭaṃ ca Mahānipaṃ⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapālīṃ ca Mahāaṅgaṇakaṃ tato
Khujjamātularukhaṃ ca Maruttapokkharāṇi⁸ tato
Vijayārāmaṃyāne uttaradvārakotthato⁹
Gajakumbhakapāsānaṃ thusavattika¹⁰ majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹¹ pāsānaṃ mahāsusānamajjhato
Dīghapāsānakaṃ gantvā Kammāradevavānato.
Nigrodham aṅgaṇaṃ gantvā Hiyagalla¹² samīpake
Diyavāsa¹³ Bhrahmaṇassa devokaṃ pubbadakkhiṇaṃ.
Tato Telumapālīṃ¹⁴ ca tato Tālacatukkago¹⁵
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānaṃ¹⁶ tato agā.
Tato Marumba¹⁷ titthaṃ ca tato uddham nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.¹⁸
Sīha¹⁹ sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vajiṃ²⁰
Pāsānatittham gantvāna²¹ nimittaṃ ghaṭṭayi²² isi.
Nimittena nimittantu²³ ghaṭṭite devamaṇusā
Sādhukāraṃ pavattesuṃ sāsanaṃ suppatitthitan ti.

¹ S₂ Kuddāvāṭakapāsānaṃ ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

² S₁ tatthā ³ B atthāsi vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha

⁴ S₂ omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṃ ca mahānipaṃ ; S₁ Kum-
balavāṭakaṃ ; S₂ Kumbhalavāṭakaṃ

⁸ B pādumapokkharāṇi ⁹ S₂ -kotthakaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -vattika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁴ S₂ Neluma- ; B veluva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsānaṃ ¹⁷ B Marumpa- ¹⁸ S₂ -sammataṃ

¹⁹ S₂ Sīsa- ²⁰ B vaji ²¹ B gantvā

²² S₂ ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭayi ²³ B nimittetu

Evam¹ thero raññā dinnāya sīra²sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāmamālakādidvattiṃsa³khaṇḍa-sīmāyatthāya abbhantaraṇimittāni sīma⁴ntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhanā⁵ janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba⁶ sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁷va tā sīmā hetthāpathavisandhāraka⁸ udakapariyantaṃ katvā otariṃsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanantaratthānā tāva⁹ pavattamānaṃ sīmaṃ bandhitvā, pañcame divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane khaḍḍaniyapariyāyaṃ desetvā, janasaḥassam¹⁰ amatapānaṃ pāyetvā, evaṃ chaṭṭhame¹¹ divase gomayapīṇḍim¹² sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ desetvā,¹³ sattāhe¹⁴ yeva aḍḍhanavamaṃ¹⁵ pāṇasaḥassam abhisamayaṃ pāpetvā, sattavi¹⁶ṇayaṃ karonto Mahāmeghavane viḥāsī.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: "Mahāmeghavane yathā siḥassa vāladhi¹⁷ koṭiparicumbitatthāne bodhigharaṃ hoti,¹⁸ dakkhiṇapādatthāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā¹⁹ kāro, vāmapādatthāne sannipāta²⁰ gharaṃ, nābhittāne dhātugharaṃ vāmodarapasse²¹ rāsīmālako, dakkhiṇaḥatthaṭṭhāne bhattagharāṃ,²² vāmahatthaṭṭhāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,²³ kaṇṭhaṭṭhāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²⁴ gīvaṃ²⁵ āvattetvā²⁶ dakkhiṇapassena oloketassa dīṭṭhinipātāṭṭhāne²⁷ munigharaṃ hoti.²⁸ Evaṃ siḥavikkantaṃ katvā mahantānaṃ viḥāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omit sīra-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S² omits sīm^o ⁴ B vasudhācalaṃ ⁵ S¹ khaṇḍasabba-

⁶ S² B -sandhārakaṃ

⁷ B omits tāva

⁸ B janasaḥassāni

⁹ B chaṭṭhe

¹⁰ B -piṇḍam

¹¹ S² B sandassetvā

¹² S² B sattāheṇ' eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapāṇasaḥassam

¹⁴ S² samatta-

¹⁵ S¹ vālayī-; S² vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi

¹⁷ S^{1,2} nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S¹ sannipātita-

¹⁹ B vāhedarapasse gasi-

²⁰ B mahābhattagharāṃ

²¹ B pupphulākāro

²² B kaṇṭhaphutthakūpo

²³ S² gīvāvattetvā

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B nīṭṭhānipātāṭṭhāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹ pāsādaṃ Salākaggāṃ Bhattaggāṃ
nahāpitapariveṇaṃ² dīghacaṇkaṃanapariveṇaṃ pha-
lagga³ pariveṇaṃ therapassaya⁴ pari⁵ veṇaṃ marugaṇa⁵-
pariveṇaṃ dīghasandasenaṃ paṭissapariveṇaṃ⁶ rattitthāna-
divātthānacāṇkamanapokkharāṇipatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-
tiṭṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devānampiyavacanopagūhanāmo
Laṅkāyaṃ paṭhamam idaṃ⁷ mahāvihāraṃ
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram
Āgammāmalamatim ettha kārayitthāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thero nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgahaṃ karonto
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasaṅgahaṃ karonto⁸ chabbīsati-
divase⁹ Mahāmeghavane paṭiṭṭhitaTissārāmamahāvihāre
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹⁰ vihāraṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo
āsālhisukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure¹¹ mahā-
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācīnadvārato nikkhamitvā
Cetiyaḡirim agamāsi.

Tadā rājā: "Thero amhe gāḷhena¹² ovādena ovadi,¹³
gaccheyya¹⁴ nu kho ti?" ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha¹⁵ dve
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡiriṃ gantvā,
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo¹⁶
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,¹⁷ "Kasmā tvam mahārāja
evarūpāya¹⁸ uṇhavelāya¹⁹ kilamāno āgato 'sīti?" vutte,²⁰
"Gantukāmo²¹ nu kho dāni bhante ti," vatvā, "Na mayam

¹ B omits loha^o ² B sunahāta-; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana-; S₂ palagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B māduḡaṇā- ⁶ B -paṭipariveṇaṃ ⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti ⁹ S₂ chabbīsadi- ¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantopure ¹² B bāḷhena ¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kuhiṃ gaccheyya ¹⁵ S₂ B omiṭ tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta^o taṃ samīpaṃ ¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B ajja evarūpāya ¹⁹ B uṇhāya velāya

²⁰ B vutto ²¹ S₂ -kāma

mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassam vasissāmāti,"
vutte, tam khaṇam yeva¹ kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇam² parik-
khipitvā atthasatthiyā lenesu³ kammam patitthāpetvā⁴
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Tam divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahārittho⁵ mahā-
macco rājanam anujānāpetvā, pañcapaṇṇāsāya jetthaka-
nitthabhātukehi saddhim therāṇaṃ santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggapokkharāṇiyam avagāhitvā,⁶ maggañāṇoda-
kena kilesamalaṃ dhovitvā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
sīlavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁷ arahattamaṇḍaṇena maṇḍitvā
vimutti⁸ pupphadāmaṃ pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā⁹
āruyha, nibbānanagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruyha¹⁰ nibbānamahā¹¹thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹²-
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatthi khīṇāsavā āsāhīpunaṃmadivase rañña¹³
dinnavihārā¹⁴ pātipadadivase vassam upagantvā, Cetiya-
girivihāre narāmarāṇaṃ saṅghaṃ karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantam
Taṇ ca gaṇaṃ guṇavitthatakittim,
Yātam upecca ca mānaya¹⁵mānā
Puññacayaṃ¹⁶ vipulam akariṃsūti

Cetiyaagirivihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato theresu dasabhātikasamākulaṃ rājakulam pasā-
detvā Cetiyaagirimhi vassam vasitvā assayujapunaṃma-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīnaYugandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṇ ñeva

² B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇam yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B lenesu sudhākammaṃ ⁴ S₂ B patthāpetvā

⁵ B mahā Ariṭṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukāni; B -pādukam

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruhitvā; B abhiruyha ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihāraṃ

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₁ puññamayam

parikkhepato abbbhamahikādhūmaraja¹ Rāhuvippamuttan²
Buddhuppādatimanditassa lokassa rāmaṇeyyakadassa-
nattham lokapāla³devatāhi pācīnadisāya ukkhitarajata-
mayam mahādāsamaṇḍalan⁴ viya paññāyitvā, nemi⁵-
vattiyam gahetvā viparivattiya⁶+mānarajatacakkasas-
sirikam puṇṇacandamaṇḍalam⁷ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham
paṭipajji.⁸

Tadā rajataghataviniggatāhi khīradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-
disābhāgāya⁹ viya rajatavimāna¹⁰vippamutthehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumādāmaseta dukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca¹¹ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹²puṇṇa¹³canda-
ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya¹⁴ rattiyā dvāsatt¹⁵hi arah-
anto visuddhi¹⁶pavāraṇāya pavāresuṇi.¹⁷

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁸ kattikapuṇṇamādivase ari-
yaganaparivuto rājakulan¹⁹ gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciraditt²⁰ho²¹ Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsān²²
vasimha icchāma Jambudīpan²³ gantun ti²⁴,” vatvā, “Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho
ti?” vutte, “Kiṇ cā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv assa²⁵
sarīradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti,” vatvā, “Aññātān²⁶ bhante
karomi thūpan²⁷, dhātuyo kuto lacehāmīti?” vutte,
“Sumanena²⁸ saddhiṇ²⁹ mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato
raññā yācīto Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvaṃ vīthiyo-
sodhapetvā,³⁰ dhajapatākapuṇṇa³¹ghaṭṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
saparijano³² uposathan³³ samādiyitvā,³⁴ sabbatālā³⁵+vacare
upatthapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṃ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₂ -rajo- ² B -devatāpācīna- ³ B nemi^o hutvā

⁴ S₂ B parivattiya- ⁵ B -maṇḍalan^o viya

⁶ S₂ -pajjittha ⁷ S₂ bhāga ; B -mānā disābhāgā viya

⁸ S₂ -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti- ¹¹ S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

¹² S₂ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha- ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ Mahāmahinda-

¹⁶ S₁ cirān^o

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagamanan ti

¹⁸ S₂ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena

²⁰ B sodhetvā

²¹ S₂ -patākā ; S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

²² S₂ saparijanaṃ

²³ S₁ samādayitvā

²⁴ B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṁ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasama³ye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tasimīṁ thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasīti," āha. Tato thero Cetiyaḡirimiṁ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṁ Sumana Jambudīpe tava ayyakam Asokaṁ Dhammarājaṁ⁵ Sakkaṁ ca devarājānaṁ⁶ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehīti"⁷ āha, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sumano⁸ tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre⁹ oru⁹ya, pācīnamahāsālamūle thapitaṁ Laṅkāniyamānaṁ mahābodhiṁ kattikachāṇapūjāhi pūjayantaṁ¹⁰ disvā, rañño santikaṁ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānaṁpiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam¹¹ patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Satthubhuttapattaṁ gahetvā, gandhehi ubbatte¹²tvā, varamuttasadisānaṁ dhātūnaṁ pūretvā, dinne taṁ gahetvā, Sakkaṁ devarājānaṁ¹³ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṁ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvaṁ¹⁴ amhe Tambapaṇṇidīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi¹⁵ bhante kiṁ karomīti?" vutte,¹⁶ "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṁ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṁ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sakkena devānaṁ indena yojanappamānaṁ¹⁷ maṇithūpam ugghāte¹⁷tvā, dakkhiṇakkhakadhātum niharitvā, dinne taṁ ca gahetvā Cetiyaḡirimi¹⁸ yeva patitthāsi.¹⁹

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyaḡirimi²⁰ yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya²¹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṁsu.

¹ S₂ B kāretvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṁ addhā

⁴ S₂ omīts thā^o ⁵ B Dhammarājānaṁ ⁶ S₂ -rājāṁ

⁷ S₂ nehīti ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāre ¹⁰ B pūjiyamānaṁ

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbattitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājāṁ ¹⁴ S₁ tuvaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ ppamajjamīti ; B pamajjiti ¹⁶ B omīts vutte

¹⁷ S₂ utthāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigirimhi ¹⁹ S₁ atthāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigirimhi ²¹ B -cchāyāya

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāraṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgalaśāntimatthake¹ setacchattaṃ dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanaṃ paṭvā, “Sace ayaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa² (dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyam patitṭhahatu, dhātucāṅgotakam³ matthake me⁴ patitṭhahatūti,” cintetvā, saha cittuppādena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten’ eva abhisittagatto⁵ dhātucāṅgotakam ibha-kumbhe⁶ ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuñcanādaṃ⁷ nadi, mahāmegho utṭha-hitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassi, udakapariyantaṃ katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, “Paccante pi⁸ nāma Sammāsambuddhassa dhātu patitṭhahissatīti,” devamanussa pamodayimsu, atha⁹ so gajarājā anekatālāvacara¹⁰ parivuto¹¹ ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya¹² māno¹³ pacchimadisābhimukho¹⁴ hutvā, apasakkanto yeva¹⁵ nagarassa puratthimadvāraṃ tāva gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ Dhammakaraṇaṃ¹⁷ kāyabandhanam udakasāṭikan ti¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyaṇaṃ nihitaṭṭhānam purato¹⁹ katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhatṭhāne thūpābhimukho²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetuṃ na danto aṭṭhāsi.²¹

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka²² samākinnasākhāhi²³ kadamba-pupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

¹ B -hatthimatthake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucāṅgotakam

⁴ S₁ omits me

⁵ B abhisittagatto

⁶ B gajakumbhe

⁷ B kuñcanādaṃ

⁸ S₁ pi hi nāma

⁹ B atha so gajo

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ S₁ -parivuto pi

¹² B sakkāriya^o

¹³ S₁ inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S₁ -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S₂ B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhamakaraṇam

¹⁸ B udakasāṭakan ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmābhimukho

²¹ B na danto aṭṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S₂ B -sākhēhi

petvā, viditagajavarādhippāyo chinnotikāya¹ Abhayavāpiyā sīghasīgham² mattikapiṇḍam³ āharāpetvā, karivara-kumbhappamāṇaṃ vatthum katvā, itthikā pi⁴ kārāpetum ārabhi.

Tadā kuṇjaro katipāhaṃ tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhi-kusumasamalaṅkate maṇḍape thatvā⁵ rattim thūpaṭ-thān⁶abbhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā:⁷ “Kiddiso⁸ bhante thūpo katabbo ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsissadiso mahārājāti,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇaṃ⁹ thūpaṃ cināpetvā,¹⁰ dhātuoropanatthāya mahāsakkāraṃ kāresi, sakalanāgarā ca¹¹ jānapadā ca dhātumahāṃ dassanatthāya sannipatiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusariraṃ dviradindakumbhato sattatālapamāṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā, tehi tehi dhātupadesehi¹² channaṃ¹³ vaṇṇaṇam udakadhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantaudakaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa¹⁴ parilāhaṃ vūpasametvā, gaṇḍambamūle¹⁵ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam¹⁶ mahājanassa yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā, otaritvā rañño matthake patitthāsi. Rājā saphalam manussatthapaṭilābhan ti maññaṃaṇo, mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā, dhātum patitthāpesi. Saha dhātupatitthānena mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Tasmiṃ pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā, rañño

¹ B viditagajādippāyatāya chinnotakāya

² S₂ sīghaṃ; B sīghaṃ sīghaṃ mattikaṃ

³ B omits -piṇḍam ⁴ B itthakarāsiṃ ⁵ S₂ thatpetvā

⁶ S₁ -tthāne ⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kīddiso ⁹ B jaghanappamāṇaṃ

¹⁰ B vināsetvā; S_{1,2} vināpetvā ¹¹ B omits ca

¹² S₁ dhātupadehi ¹³ S₂ chabbanṇa-

¹⁴ B Tampapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} gaṇḍabbamūle; B gaṇḍambarukkhamūle

¹⁶ B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā rañño bhātā
Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim
pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Maṭṭābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhīm pabbajī. Evam antonagarato ca ¹ bahinagarato ca pabbajitāni tiṇṣabbhikkhusahassāni ahesuṇi.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmiṇi rājā ca ² rājabbātaro ca deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā ³ ca devanāgaya-kkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccakapūjam ⁴ akaṃsu.

Tena vuttam. ⁵

Sakadhātusarīrakena ⁶ p'evam
Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,
Janatāya hitam sukhaṇ ca sammā
Bahudhā 'kāsi ṭhite kathā 'va kā ti?

Dhātvaḡamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato ⁷ Mahāmahindassa ⁸ samaṇindassa uyyānapatiḡgahanādivase yeva Anulā ⁹ devī Mahāmeghavanam gantvā Dhammam sutvā, pañcahi itthisatehi saddhīm dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanam sutvā, "Anulā ¹⁰ devī bhante ¹¹ saparisā pabbajitukāmā pabbajethanan ti," vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmanam no pabbajetum kappati, atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me ¹² bhaginī Saṅghamittā nāma bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiṇ ca ¹³ mahārāja dīpe ¹⁴ purimakānam ¹⁵ tiṇṇam Sammāsambuddhānam bodhi patitṭhāsi, amhākaṇ ¹⁶ Bhagavato pi sarasaramsiḡjālavissajjakena ¹⁷ bodhinā ¹⁸ idha patitṭhātabbam, tasmā tava sahāyakassa ¹⁹ sāsanam pahineyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ B omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccakabuddham pūj^o; B paccakkham

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttam ⁶ B -sarīrakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā ⁸ B Mahindassa ⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā ¹¹ S₂ bhante devī ¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ S₁ dīpesu ¹⁵ S₁ purimikānam

¹⁶ B amhākaṇ pana Bhag^o sarīraramsiḡjālavissajanakena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajanakena ¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa nam

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā
imam pabbājessatīti³ vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa
vacanaṃ sampañicchitvā, antovasse ekadivasam therassa⁴
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanaṃ āmantetvā,
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa
santikaṃ⁶ gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ⁷ Saṅ-
ghamittattherim ānetun ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace⁸
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”⁹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹⁰
ānetvā pabbajjāhīti,” pesesi.

So rañño ca¹¹ therassa ca sandesam ādāya, vanditvā,
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapaṇiso Jam-
bukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, nāvam abhiruḍḍha, samuddam
uttaritvā, therādhitṭhānavasena nikkhantadivaseṇ¹² eva
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹³ pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca
puravilāsinīsatehi saddhim dasasilaṃ samādāya kāsāya-
vasanā¹⁴ pabbajitukāmā theriyāgamaṇaṃ pekkhamānā
nagarass’ ekadese¹⁵ upassayaṃ kārapetvā vāsaṃ kappesi.¹⁶

Ariṭṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsoka-
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesam dassetvā, therasandesam¹⁷
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam¹⁸.
ākaṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbājetum
ayyaṃ¹⁹ Saṅghamittattherim paṇṇāhi tāya eva²⁰ saddhim
bodhisākhā²¹ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²² Saṅghamit-

¹ S₁ omits -mahā-

² S₂ gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbājissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S₂ amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S₂ ayyaSaṅghamittam therim

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S₂ anujānissanti; B anujānissatīti; S₁ anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits ca; B rañño c’eva

¹² S₂ divase yeva

¹³ S₂ ca; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāvavasanā

¹⁵ S₁ ekapadese

¹⁶ S₂ saṃkappesi; B kāresi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kaṅkhamānā

¹⁹ S₁ ayyaSaṅgha^o

²⁰ S₁ evaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits bodhi-; B -sākhāṃ ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriṇ ca upasāṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva piturājasantikaṃ² gantvā, bhātuttheravacanaṃ samārocetvā,³ "Gacchāṃ' aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindatthero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnahatthaṃ vīya karonto Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gatā, tassa me⁷ te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni maṃ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī kathaṃ gacchasīti?"⁸ vuttaṃ naravīravacanaṃ sutvā, "Garuṃ⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanaṃ Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekkhārā maṃ paṭimāneti, gacchāmi mahipālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhiṃ gahe tvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti," vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampatīcehi.

Atha rājā: "Kappāṇalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵ bodhiṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶ pucchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanavaro pi gantuṃ nāsakkhi, evaṃ mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde satthaṃ ko¹⁷ nipātetī? nipātitaṃ¹⁸ satthaṃ kathaṃ¹⁹ tassa pavisati? sattham anipādetvā khaṇḍituṃ bodhisākhā²⁰ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākhā Laṅkaṃ²¹ kathaṃ gacchati?"²² evaṃ asatthagghātārahaṃ mahābodhiyā²³ sākhaṃ Laṅkādīpaṃ kathaṃ nu kho pesessāmīti?"²⁴ cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhīdhānena ekenāmacceṇa,²⁵ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tampa- ⁵ B omits me

⁷ S₂ omits me ⁸ B gacchatīti

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho ¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹³ B gahe tvā ca ¹⁴ S₁ vutte

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānaṃhi

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B kathaṃ tassaṃ pavīsissati

²⁰ B bodhisākhāṃ ²¹ B Laṅkādīpaṃ ²² B gacchissati

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhāṃ

²⁵ S₂ amaccena

³ B samārocitvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁹ B garu

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

²⁴ B pesissā-

“Gantabbam nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṁ no ti?” pucchi.

Taṁ sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :¹ “Gantabbam
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādi paṁ ti,” vatvā, pañca-
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni rañño āro-
cesi.

Kathaṁ? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-
panno Laṅkādi pe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya³ : “Rājā
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇatthaṁ gamissati, tadā
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvannaṇakataḥe patitṭhahatūti,”⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānaṁ.

“Tato pattehi⁶ ca phalehi ca chabhaṇṇa Buddhara-
miyo⁷ muñcatūti,”⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
naṁ.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbham⁹ pavisitvā sattāhaṁ
santiṭṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānaṁ.

“Thūpārāmacetiye mayhaṁ dakkhiṇakkhaka dhātupatitṭhā-
nadiyase yamakapāṭihāriyaṁ karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānaṁ.

“Laṅkādi pe yeva¹⁰ me dopamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesaṁ gahetvā vehāsaṁ abbhug-
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṁ karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānaṁ ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapitipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikaṁ
maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulayālukaṁ okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha¹³-
japatākānekaśaṇṇaṁ ussāpetvā, evaṁ anekadhā añjasaṁ
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

¹ B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

² B omits mahā-

³ B patitṭhāya

⁴ B sayam eva vicchijjitvā

⁵ S₁ patitṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccattehi ⁷ S₂ B omit -Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti

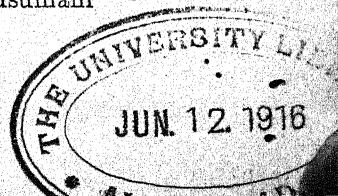
⁹ S₂ valāhagabbham

¹⁰ S₂ 'va

¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjutivisada-



nīharāpesi. Tāvad eva Sakkenānatto Vissakammadeva-putto¹ suvaṇṇakāravaṇṇaṃ nimminivā, rañño purato pātubhūto,² “Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā kaṭaḥaṃ karohiṭi,” vutte, “Pamāṇaṃ³ deva na jānāmīti,” vatvā, “Tvam eva tāta ñatvā karohiṭi,” vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā, attano ānubhāvena hatthena parimajjitvā, navahatthaparikkhepaṃ pañcahatthhubbhaṃ tīhatthavikkhambhaṃ⁴ aṭṭhaṅgulabāhalaṃ yuvakuñjarasoṇḍappamāṇamukhavatṭikaṃ⁵ bālasuriyamaṇḍalasannibhaṃ kaṭaḥaṃ māpetvā, narindassa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rājā sabbābharanabhūsito⁶ maṅgalamātaṅgaṃ āruya, vikaṭakirīṭasaṃvaḍḍhasīsena⁷ Buddhābhisittakhatṭiyasahassena parivuto galamānamad⁸andha⁹gandhakuñjarandhakārāya caṭula¹⁰turaṅganikaramukharāva¹¹badhirikatadasadisāya padāti¹²balabahalakalakalaravaphālita¹³sotavivarāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapatahakāhalaśaṅkharavabodhitāya¹⁴uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasahassāya kanakadaṇḍatāpattasaṅghatṭitagaganāya sattayojanāyāmayā tiyojanavittatāya¹⁵ senāya parivuto¹⁶ suvaṇṇakaṭaḥaṃ gāhāpetvā, ariyasaṅghaṃ ādāya mahābodhisamīpaṃ agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatakaṃ¹⁷ nānāratanaviccittāṃ¹⁸ anekālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇaṃ anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ¹⁹ mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

¹ B Visukamma-

² S₁ inserts nāma

³ S₂ B pamāṇaṃ deva jānāmīti

⁴ B tīhatthavittatāṃ

⁵ S₂ -soṇḍamānamukha-

⁶ B -vibhūsito

⁷ S₂ vikaṭapākatakirīṭasaṃvaḍḍhakāṭasīsena ; B vikaṭakiritaḥaṃkaṭasīsena

⁸ B galamānamadaddagandhakuñjarandhakārāya bātulaturāṅganikaramukharamukhavīrikatadasadisāya

⁹ S₂ -gandha-

¹⁰ S₂ caṭucula- ; S₁ cathūla-

¹¹ S₂ -mukhararava-

¹² S₁ pādāti

¹³ S₁ -pharita- ; S₂ phārita-

¹⁴ S₁ -mutiṅgala- ; B -mudiṅgamattāla-

¹⁵ S₂ -vittatārāya ; B -vittārāya

¹⁶ B saṃparivuto

¹⁷ B nekasamussitasetacchattadhajapatakaṃ

¹⁸ B -vicittitaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyāṃ ghuttamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānam mahātherā-
naṃ sahasena sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rājūnaṃ
sahasena ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
mūle tthatvā, añjalim pagga²hetvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuhatthappamāṇam padesaṃ ca tthapetvā avasesam
adassanam agamāsi.³

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassa⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakam

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca tthapayitvā⁶ sākā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapitissomanasso aññaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyaṃ
pariccajanto: "Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā
tuttho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemīti,"¹⁰
ariyasāṅghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkatarājasahas-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, aṭṭhasu tthānesu vanditvā,
vutthāya¹² añjalim paggayha tthatvā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhim¹³ gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva uddhaṃ¹⁵ katvā, tthapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pīṭhassa upari suvaṇṇakāṭāhaṃ tthapāpetvā, sayam pācīnā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapīṭham āruya, suvaṇ-
ṇatulikam gahetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-
kham katvā, "Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādiṇe patitthātābham,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā^o añjalim pagga^o bodhim

² S₂ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agami ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ tthānaṃ ca khandham ⁶ B tthapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ aha bhante

¹⁰ B puja^o ti attano issariyaṃ datvā saṅghassa vatvā
sahasavāraṃ abhisekam adāsi ¹¹ B pupphadhuma-

¹² S₂ utthāya; B omits vutthāya

¹³ B mahābodhim ¹⁴ B mahāsākhā ¹⁵ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁶ S₂ mahābodhissa me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imasmim suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhahatūti,¹ saccakiriyam akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyāya² bodhisākhā³ manosilāya paricchin-
natṭhānena⁴ chinditvā,⁵ gandhaḥalalapūrassa suvaṇṇakatā-
hassa upari aṭṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Lekhatthāne mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā
Gandhakaddamapūrassa katāhassoparitṭhitā⁶ ti.

Atha rājā mūle⁷ lekhāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññaṃ
lekham paricchindi, tato tāvad eva bubbulakā⁸ hutvā dasa
mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparūpari⁹ tivaṅgule¹⁰
tivaṅgule aññaṃ nāva lekhā paricchindi, tāhi¹¹ pi dasadasa-
bubbulakā hutvā navuti mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā¹²
dasamahāmūlāni¹³ caturaṅgulamattaṃ nikkhantā itare pi
gavakkhajālasadisam anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāṭi-
hāriyaṃ rājā ratanapīṭhamatthake ṭhito¹⁴ yeva disvā,
añjalim paggayha mahānādaṃ nadi, anekāni bhikkhusahas-
sāni sādhuḥkāram adāsiṃsu,¹⁵ sakalarājasenā¹⁶ unnādinī ahosi,
celukkhepa¹⁷ sahasasāni pavattayiṃsu,¹⁸ paṭhavito yāva
Akanitṭhā devā sādhuḥkāram pavattayiṃsu. Rañño imam
pāṭihāriyaṃ¹⁹ passantassa pītiyā nīrantaram phūṭasari-
rassa²⁰ añjalim paggaḥetvā²¹ ṭhitass' eva mahābodhi sayam
eva²² mūlasatena²³ suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ

¹ S₁ patitṭhātī ti

² S₂ sacchi-

³ S₁ bodhisākhāya

⁴ S₁ B -ṭhāne

⁵ B chajjitvā

⁶ S₂ -patitṭhitā; B chijjitvā

⁷ S₂ mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya

⁸ B pupphulakā

⁹ B upari

¹⁰ B tivaṅgule once

¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapupphulakā

¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā

¹³ S₂ -mūlā

¹⁴ B ṭhito 'va

¹⁵ S₂ B akaṃsu

¹⁶ B unnādi ahosi

¹⁷ S₂ -satasahasasāni

¹⁸ S_{1,2} pavattiṃsu

¹⁹ S₁ inserts disvā

²⁰ S₁ puṭha-

²¹ B ṭhitass' eva mahājanassa ca mahābo° mūlasatena

²² S₂ omits sa° eva

²³ S₂ mūlasatte

Evam satena mūlanam tattha¹ sā gandhakaddame
Patitthāsi mahābodhi pasādentī² mahājanan ti.

Tassā³ dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakatahatalam āhaṇṇa
atthamsu, avasesā navūtī⁴ anupubbena vaddhamānakā
hutvā gandhakalalam oruyha tthitā, tassā ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānam⁶ pana saḥassaṃ hoti. Evam⁷ suvaṇṇakatahe
patitthitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāne⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo⁹ nadiṃsu, pab-
batānam naccehi devatānam sādhuḥkārehi yakkhānam
bhīmḥkārehi¹⁰ asurānam thutisaddehi¹¹ Brahmanam ap-
poṭthanehi meghānam gajjitehi catuppadānam ravehi pak-
khīnam virutehi sabbatālāvacarānam¹² sakasakapaṭibhānehi
pathavito yāva Akanitthā ekakolāhalam ekaninnādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sākḥāsu phalapattato nilapitalohitodātādichab-
baṇṇarasmīyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavāḷam ratanago-
pāna¹³ sīvinaddham viya kurumānā yāva Brahmakalā ab-
bhuggacchiṃsu¹⁴ Tato patthāya satta divasāni¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavalāhakagabbham¹⁶ pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti
atth āsi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Sakaṭāham¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Atthāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruyha taṃ sattāhaṃ tahiṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjam anekadhā¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

¹ B tattha ssa

² S_{1,2} pasādentī

³ B tassa

⁴ B navūtī mūlā

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa^o ahosi

⁷ S₂ omits evam

⁸ B salilāvasānā

⁹ B devadudrubhiyo

¹⁰ B himḥkārehi

¹¹ S₂ B -jappehi

¹² B sabbatālāva-

¹³ S₁ -gopālana-

¹⁴ S₁ -gañchiṃsu

¹⁵ S₁ divasāya

¹⁶ B mahāvalāhaka-

¹⁷ B sakaṭāhā

¹⁸ B adassanī; S₁ adassanan

¹⁹ B anekavidhā

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himaraṃsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalāhake vippasannacakkavāḷagabbhe mahā-
bodhi paripuṇṇa⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakataḥe patitṭhitā⁶ va⁷ paññāyittha.

Vuttam⁸ h' etaṃ.

Suddhe⁹ nabhasi dissittha sakatāham patitṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vididhapāṭihāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, tṭhitā Candaguttarājakumāreṇa kesaricam-
māvanaddhāya¹⁰ haricandanabheriyā pahāre¹¹ dinne¹²
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹³ Saṅkassanagaraṃ
jinavaro viya mahitalam otarī.

Tena vuttam

Pavattamhi¹⁴ mahābodhi vividhe pāṭihāriye,
Vimhāpayanti janatam paṭhavitalam¹⁵ oruhitī.¹⁶

Rājā tehi pāṭihāriyehi sañjātāpītivego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyam pariccajanto: "Soḷasamahādesālaṅka-
tena¹⁷ sakalaJambudīparajjena¹⁸ taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-
sāmiti,"¹⁹ vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekam datvā, sattāham
tattha aṭṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashe²⁰ saddhim
mahābodhim sabbaḥharāṇena pūjetvā,²¹ vividhasurabhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍaramsiyo

³ B āvattetvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ - puṇṇam

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakatāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāram

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omiṭ Sakka^o

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ paṭhavitaleṃ oruhitī

¹⁴ B otaritī

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālaṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dīpe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmiti

¹⁸ B -rājādāra- ; S₁ -rājādāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakirītasahassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapanarasūposathadivase sāyaṇhāsamaye suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhañ ca vitināmetvā, rājā kālapakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim setaturaṅgabhāsure samussitasitātapatte³ vibhūsitārathē ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pāṭali-puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pātipadadivase pācinamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi. Suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase mahābodhiyā⁴ abhinavankurā pātur ahesuṃ.

Te⁵ pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-Jambudīpa⁶rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharam vividhabodhipūjam kārāpesi.

Tena⁷ vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare⁸ saraṃsā
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaracittavikāsinī ahoṣīti.⁹

Sā paṇāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṃ Dhammāsokamahānarindena¹⁰ gahitā.

Katham Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano dhītaram Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni mahābodhim ādaya Laṅkādhīpaṃ gacchāhi,"¹¹ vatvā, Vidhurindaṃ nāgarājam¹² āmantetvā, "Tvam¹³ saparivāro mahābodhim paripālehi,"¹⁴ vatvā, aṭṭhārasa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹⁵ "Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim¹⁶ parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

¹ S₂ patitṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyām abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi disvā

⁶ S₁ -dipe ⁷ S₂ vuttam hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B omit -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājanam

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₁ parirakkhatā

tathā attha khattiyakulāni attha setthikulāni attha Brāhmaṇakulāni attha kuṭumbikakulāni¹ attha vāṇijakulāni attha dhanuggahakulāni attha taracchakulāni² attha kaliṅgakulāni³ attha kappakakulāni⁴ attha balatthakulāni attha pesakārakulāni attha kumbhakārakulāni attha mālākārakulāni attha gandhakārakulāni attha sibbakakulāni⁵ attha sūdakakulāni attha kammārakulāni attha lohakārakulāni attha suvaṇṇakārakulāni attha vaddhakikulāni attha cittakārakulāni attha ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ attha chattakārakulāni attha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṇṇasajātāni⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ atthannaṃ khattiya-kumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhāṇaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ attanā samatthāne t̥hapetvā, kaṇiṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhāṇassa¹⁰ kulavāsino datvā, jeṭṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ¹¹ sampatiṇṇhapetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiṇcitvaṃ khattiyakulato¹³ catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiṇṇanattāya attha suvaṇṇabhikkāre¹⁴ attha rajatabhikkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā parihārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṃ¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhūsitvaṃ nāvam āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ ca amaccaratanam Aritṭhakumāraṃ ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulaṃ ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamud-davelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhātaviṃ²⁰ samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatittham²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S₁ kuṭimbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S₁ taccha-

³ B kuliṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sibbikāra-; S₂ sibbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṇṇasajāṇaṃ

⁸ S₂ B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S₁ Vethisa-

⁹ S₁ Sakka-putta-

¹⁰ S₂ B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

¹¹ S₁ mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāni

¹³ B kulato 'va-

¹⁴ B -bhikkārarajatabhikkāre

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₂ -vareṇa

¹⁷ B bodhiṃ

¹⁸ S₂ Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B omits pi

²⁰ S₂ B Viñjhāta-

²¹ S₁ sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalittatittham

tarāmagge devanāgamanussā¹ gandhamālambārābharāṇa-
candanacunṇa²makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjēta,
sattāhen' eva. Tāmalittatittham³ agamaṃsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-
velātate⁴ manorame maṇḍape ṭhapetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-
kaññāya hatthe ṭhapetvā, rajatasāṅkhaṃ setṭhikaññāya⁵
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvattasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasālilena tiḥi⁶ saṅkhehi
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse⁷ suk-
kapakkhassa pāṭipadadivase solasajāṭisampannakulehi sad-
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi paṭiṭṭhāpetvā,
galappamāṇaṃ jalaṇidhisālilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkatanāvāya
suvaṇṇapīṭhe paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānakulavāsiparivāre⁸ nāvāsu
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsivā, amaccaratanaṃ
Ariṭṭhakumāraṃ āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhiṃ
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ⁹
sāgaravārim oruḥa mayhaṃ¹⁰ sahāyassa pesesiṃ,¹¹ so
pi evaṃ evaṃ¹² mahābodhim pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa
sāsaṇaṃ adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhim apūjayiṃ,¹³
Evaṃ¹⁴ eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā ti.

Evaṃ rājā sahāyassa sāsaṇaṃ datvā,¹⁵ tire ṭhito gaccha-
mānaṃ mahābodhiṃ disvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-
lassa¹⁶ sarasaraṃsijālam muṇcamāno¹⁷ mahābodhidu-
mindo ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assuni¹⁸ pavat-

¹ B devamanussā

² S₂ B omit -cunṇa-

³ B -Tāmalitthi¹⁰

⁴ B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

⁵ S₂ -dīpe

⁶ S₁ satehi

⁷ B migasiramāse

⁸ S₁ -parivuto; S₂ -parivārīto

⁹ B galapattaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ omits mayhaṃ

¹¹ B pesesi

¹² B evaṃ eva

¹³ B apūjayi

¹⁴ S₂ evaṃ

¹⁵ B tire'va ṭhito

¹⁶ B Dasabalassa raṃsijālaṃ; S₁ sarīraṃsijālaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ B vimuṇcamāno

¹⁸ S_{1,2} assuni

tento¹ yāva dasssanavisayam² olovento³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttam h' etaṃ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam puran ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūhā nāvā jalaṇidhitalam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ vīciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya⁹ pañ-
cavaṇṇāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamaṇḍalaṃ dassentiyo¹² viya devānaṃ caturaṅgasaṅ-
gītiyo pavattiṃsu,¹³ ākāsaṇalathalarukkhādisanissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ulārā pūjā ahosi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akāṃsu. Taṃ disvā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabhīṃsanena¹⁷
garuḷavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikhāmaṇi-
cijālena gāganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalaṇidhipātālam āloḷetvā, yugantadinakarākārena
bhīṃsanakanayanayugalena²¹ bhujaṅgahadayāni²² bhin-
ditvā, samvattajalaṇidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalayam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, taṃ vibhūtim passitvā mahātheriṃ
yāciṃsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavisayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti ⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā ⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vūpasamentā ⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca ¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcaṅgaturiyasaṅgītiyo

¹³ B pavattayimṃsu ¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetum ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikubbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garuḷasena ; B garuḷarūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham ²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana- ²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavisadena sadisena ²⁴ S₁ santāsentā

²⁵ B nāgakulapālāyanam ²⁶ B samutrastarūpā

"Ayye munindo mucalindaauragindassa bhogāvalim¹ attano gandhakutīm katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase² Nerañjarānādītire³ attano ucchitthapattam⁴ Mahākālanāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitaṃ visadhūmadahanam aganetvā tassa saraṇasilābharāṇam adāsi.

Mahāmoggallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgaram yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.⁵

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhim vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti."⁶ Tam sutvā therī nāgānam⁷ mahābodhim vissajjetvā evam āha: "Nāgarasātalato⁸ yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihaṣṣacakkavālesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,⁹ tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pujetvā ānessathāti."¹⁰

Atha nāga mahābodhim sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabHAVANAM abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape¹¹ sattaratanapīṭhake sattāham¹² ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādīhi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādīhi¹³ saṅgitīm kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,¹⁴ āharitvā nāvāya patitthāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapattānam agamāsi.

Sā panāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriya ānītā.

Katham raññā Devānampiyatissena patitthāpitā ti? Tadaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana¹⁵ sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa¹⁶ sukkapakkhe pāṭipadadivasato

¹ S₁ bhogavaliyam attano gandhakutīyaṃ

² B abhibujjhana-

³ B Nerañjarātire ; S₁ Nerañjarāya nadi-

⁴ B ujjhitthapattam⁵ B sussāpesi⁶ B sampādetūti

⁷ B nāgabHAVANAM⁸ B nāgadahalato

⁹ S₁ bhāro ti¹⁰ B ānethāti¹¹ S₂ B insert sattāham

¹² S₂ B omit sattā¹³ B nāganāṭakā-

¹⁴ B pūjetvā tato¹⁵ B omits Sumana-

¹⁶ B migasiramāsassa

ppabhūti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭhanam maggaṃ soḍhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukam¹ okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadivase uttaradvārasamipe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ ṭhito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantaṃ mahābodhiṃ therasānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā,² sabbam maggaṃ pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāvicittavatthadhajapaṭākā³ ussāpento, antarantarā puṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi⁴ racayanto, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ⁵ ṭhāṇe vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento,⁶ ekāhen' eva Jambukolapaṭṭhanam gantvā, santavācīsāgare vikaṣitapañcavaṇṇa⁷ padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse⁸ dibbaturiyaṃ⁹ ravaṃ sutvā, sabbatālā¹⁰ vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjento, pīṭivegena galappamaṇaṃ salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasaramsijālavissajjanako¹³ mahābodhidumindō ti," pasannacitto mahābodhiṃ ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patitṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattapaṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasajātisaṃpannakulehi¹⁴ saddhim¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalanidhivelātate ramaṇiye maṇḍape¹⁶ ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādi-parajjena mahābodhiṃ pūjetvā, soḷasakulānaṃ hatthe rajjaṃ vissajjetvā, sayam dovārikatṭhāne¹⁷ ṭhatvā,¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjaṃ kārāpetvā, dasamiyaṃ¹⁹ vibhūsitarathe ṭhapetvā, ulāram pūjaṃ kuru-māno, pācīnaTissavihāratṭhānam āmetvā, saṅghassa pātārasam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmiṃ ṭhāne

¹ B -vipulapulīnam ² S₂ inserts sū ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supanna-; B puṇṇaghatapūṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīni ⁵ S₁ tasmiṃ once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omīṭ vaṇṇa-

⁸ B -ghosākāseṇa

⁹ S₂ dibbaturiyavaram

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omīṭs sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovārikatṭhāne

¹⁸ B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyaṃ

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda°

Dasabalena kataṃ nāgadamanam sutvā, "Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu¹ thūpādīhi sakkāraṃ karis-sāmiti," saññānaṃ karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa² gāṇadvāre thapetvā,³ pūjetvā evaṃ tasmim tasmim thāne pūjaṃ⁴ katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre⁵ nānāpupphasamākule
Paggahītadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite⁶ ti.

Evaṃ saṃvaṇṇite alaṅkatamagge⁷ rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannam ānetvā, cātuddasīdivase vadḍhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala⁸pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikīṇaṃ gandhasalilapūritehi⁹ kamaluppavalavibhūsitehi¹⁰ punṇakālasasahashehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇaṃ dhajataruṇanivāritadivasakarakiranasantāpam¹¹ agarudhūpaghanapātalaḍḍhinagaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāga-resu¹² naccantesu gāyantesu¹³ vādantesu¹⁴ gandhabbāṃ¹⁵ karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasahassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,¹⁶ dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha amhākaṃ lokanāyako khināsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā¹⁷ ca tayo¹⁸ tādino samāpattiṃ appetvā nisīdiṃsu, yattha¹⁹ Kakusandhamunindassa sirīsamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

⁶ S_{1,2} nisajjādinaṃ pari^o ² B Tavaggābrahmanassa

³ S₂ thapetvā ⁴ S₂ pūjetvā ⁵ B -vālukasandhāre

⁶ B pupphamagghikadhūpīte ⁷ S₁ -maggena

⁸ S₁ -vimalapulina- ⁹ S₁ -pūjitehi

¹⁰ B vikasitapaḍumaniluppavalavibhūsitehi; S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ B dhajapātākataruṇanivāritadivasakarasantāpam

¹² S_{1,2} nāga-resu

¹³ B gāyantesu gajjaṃ karontesu selentesu

¹⁴ S₁ vādantesu ¹⁵ S₂ gantabbāṃ

¹⁶ S₂ āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā ¹⁷ S₁ purimakā

¹⁸ B catasso tādino ¹⁹ B yattha vadatāṃ varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vadataṃ varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitṭhāsi,
tasmiṃ Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasāmaṇe-
rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikaṃmasaṅkhate² bhū-
mippadese³ patitṭhāpesi.

Kathaṃ⁴ ? Tāni pana Bōdhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-
samppannakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesaṃ
gaṇhiṃsu, rājā dovārikavesaṃ gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-
bodhim⁶ oropetvā patitṭhāpanatthāya⁷ tasmim padese vis-
sajjesuṃ.

Mahābodhi tesaṃ hatthato muttamattā asitihatthappa-
māṇaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā, chabbannarasmiyo
muñci, rasmiyo⁸ sakaladipam⁹ pattharitvā upari Brahma-
lokaṃ āhaeca atṭhaṃsu.

Vuttam hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanam nabham,
Uggantvāna¹⁰ ito¹¹ muñci chabbannarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipātihāriyaṃ¹² disvā sañjātappasādāni
dasa¹³ purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanam¹⁴ patṭhapetvā
arahattam patvā pabbajiṃsu.

Yāva suriyass'¹⁵ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaras-
miyo vissajjenti¹⁶ antalikkhe atṭhāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otaritvā rohiṇī¹⁷ nakkhattena paṭ-
haviyam patitṭhahi,¹⁸ saha bodhipatitṭhānā udakāvanipari-
yantaṃ katvā¹⁹ mahāpaṭhavi kampi, tāni mūlāni katāha-
mukhavattito uggantvā taṃ katāhaṃ vinandhantā²⁰ mahi-
talam otariṃsu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

² S₁ -saṅkhāte

³ S₂ bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni pana

⁵ S₂ -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhiropanattāya tasmim tasmim

⁷ S₂ patitṭhānatthāya

⁸ S₁ B omī muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisam

¹⁰ B uggantvā

¹¹ S₂ tato

¹² S₁ mahā te

¹³ B omī dasa-

¹⁴ S₁ -vissanaṃ

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā

¹⁶ S₁ vissajjento

¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patitṭhāsi

¹⁹ S₁ patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavītalam ; S_{1,2} vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹ sakaladipavāsino gandhamālādīhi² pūjāyimsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassimsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni vajjimsu.

Mahāmeghā vutthahitvā³ vutthipātam akaṃsu, ākāsaṭṭhadevā⁴ viravimsu, vijjullatā niccharimsu,⁵ devatā sādhu-kāram adamsu.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyimsu, samantato ghanasītalāhimavalāhaka⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayimsu.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭhaviyam patitṭhahitvā himagabhe sannisiditvā¹⁰ sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi. Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse¹¹ mahābodhito chabbaṇṇarasmiyo¹² jalantā^{*} vipphurantā niccharimsu.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sākhaḃyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni dassayimsu.¹³

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattheri ca rājā ca sabbe te saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamimsu.¹⁴

Kācaragāme¹⁵ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca Tavakkabrahmaṇo¹⁷ ca sakaladipavāsino ca mahābodhipāṭihāriyam disvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ¹⁸ yeva¹⁹ devatānubhāvena²⁰ sannipatimsu.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva vijambhitapāṭihāriyāya²¹ mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato ekam phalam pacitvā²² vaṇṇato²³ parigalitvā therenopanite hatthe patitṭhāsi.²⁴ Taṃ thero, "Ropaya mahārājāti," rañño adāsi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B inserts devamanussā

³ S₂ uttha-

⁴ B ākāśadevā; S₂ ākāśadesā

⁵ S₁ viniccharimsu

⁶ B akaṃsu

⁷ S₂ -makarandā; B gahitamakarantā niccharimsu mandamārutā

⁸ S₁ -sītālā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisiditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalakāye

¹² S₂ -raṃsiyo

¹³ S₂ dassimsu

¹⁴ S₂ B agamaṃsu

¹⁵ B Kādaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavaggabrahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇaññeva

¹⁹ S₂ omits yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānu^o

²¹ S₁ vijahita-

²² S₂ paccitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -tṭhāpitam

Rājā tañ gahetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥe madhurapaṃsum¹ ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmiñ ropetvā, mahā-āsanatṭhāne thāpesi, sabbesam passantānañ yeva tasmiñ khane catuhatthappamañā añṭha taruṇabodhirukkhā utṭha-hiṃsu.²

Rājā tam acchariyañ disvā setacchattena te³ pūjetvā, sañkhattayena abhisekañ⁴ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekañ bodhirukkhā āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā tṭhitatṭhāne Jambukolapaṭṭane ropāpesi,⁵ ekañ⁶ Tavakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekañ thūpārāme, ekañ Issarasamañā-rāme,⁷ ekañ paṭhamakacetiyaṭṭhāne,⁸ ekañ Cetiya-pab-bate, ekañ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,⁹ ekañ tatth'eva Candanagāme¹⁰ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresam pana catunnam phalānañ bijehi jāte dvat-tiṃsa taruṇamahābodhi¹¹ pādape¹² samantā dipavāsinañ hitāya sukhāya yojane¹³ yojane vihare patitṭhāpesi.

Sā pañāyañ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹⁴ evaṃ rañña¹⁵ Devā-nampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā.¹⁶

Kathañ Buddhādihi pūjitā ti?

Paṭhamañ Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi¹⁷ samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni¹⁸ mañiratanāni āharitvā,¹⁹ kappam pi tṭhatvā iddhibalena tādisaṃ locanam māpitum pi²⁰ asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-samayasaṃupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugaleṇa sattāham pūjitā. Duttiyañ²¹ Dhammāsokana-

¹ B suddhapapaṃsum

² S₂ -rukkhāñ

³ S₂ B omiṭ te ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhisekakañ

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekañ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhame

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojaniyayojaniyavihare ; B yojaniyavihare

¹⁴ B omiṭs -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ rañña

¹⁶ B inserts ti

¹⁷ B omiṭs ases-

¹⁸ S₂ vinihitā ; B tibhavana vinihitāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānītā

²⁰ B omiṭs pi

²¹ B duttiyañ ca

rindena sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-
sarena Devānampiyatissena: "Yāva sāsanantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjaṃ mahābodhipaṭibaddhaṃ ti," sanarāmaraari-
yaparisamajjhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkādi-parajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakalaḍḍipam ekamaṇḍapam² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-
ṇayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjam kāraṇesi.³

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhājanam iva sugandhinī indacā-
pakaḷāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajamālīni⁴ surapatisa-
majjamāṇḍalam viya manoharasaṅgītinirantarā ahoṣi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikacā⁵pañcavaṇṇakusu-
manayanāni ummīletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghosaṃ
kāraṇetvā,⁶ madhuramadhukaranādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—"Kim pana
sacetanānaṃ⁷ naccan ti."

Evam Buddhādīhi pūjitā.

Katham Bodhiguttādīhi paripalitā ti ?

Ath⁸ evaṃ rañña⁹ Devānampiyatissena puttanaṭṭu¹⁰pa-
ramparāya Laṅkāvāsīnam atthāya Mahāmeghavane mahā-
bodhiduminde paṭiṭṭhāpīte, Ariṭṭhakumāro bodhihārakehi
atṭha khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsīno¹¹ ādāya, rañño
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokanarindasan¹²desaṃ dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ atṭha Sakya¹³puttānaṃ nāma
gottaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ¹⁴ vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, "Ete amhākam Mahindattherassa mātulā
ti," tussitvā, samīpe¹⁵ nisidāpetvā, "Sahāyena¹⁶ me kiṃ na¹⁷

¹ S₂ tāvajjaṃ ² B ekamaṇḍalam ³ B kāresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajamālīni ⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S₂ B kāretvā ⁷ B sacetanā na naccanti

⁸ S₂ tath' eva ⁹ S₁ rañño ¹⁰ S₂ B -natta

¹¹ B sadisakulavāsīno ¹² S₂ -narindassa saṃ

¹³ S₁ Sakka- ¹⁴ S₁ raññānaṃ ¹⁵ B sadise nisī

¹⁶ B sahāyo ¹⁷ B omits kiṃ na.

dinnañ? — paṭhamañ sutavaram • Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhiñ dhītarāñ¹ Saṅghamittattherim pesento, ime² pi suhadaya³ parañbandhuvagge pesesi, adinnañ tena me⁴ attamattam eva 'mahābodhi⁵ parihāram ekako⁶ kathañ karissāmi?' uppajjamānasokañ sahāyo me⁷ dūram akāsīti," cintevā, tesāñ thānantarāñ dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantevā, Bodhiguttakumāram⁸ morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu⁹ divasesu attano karaṇiyāñ sakalamāṅgalāñ tassa kārāpento. mahābodhiyā saddhim¹⁰ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārāpetvā, māṅgaladivase sayāñ sadasavasana-yugañ¹¹ nivāsetvā, sabbeṣam māṅgalavatthāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake¹² sannipāteṭvā,¹³ Bodhiguttañ tattha ānetvā, tassa¹⁴ thānantarāñ nivedeṭvā, "Ayañ Laṅkājayamahālekha mahābhikkhusaṅghāñ vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattun sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅghāñ vandāpetvā, rājagelañ gantvā, mahādvārāñ vīvarāpetvā, tam anto¹⁵ nivesanam āpāpetvā, amaccagana-parivuto sihāsane nisinnō Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekha devañ vandatīti," tikkhattun vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena attānañ vandāpetvā, tassa vinā¹⁶ makutena sabbalāṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa voṭṭhitam analākatāñ sisāñ disvā, kiritāñ tassa matthake patitṭhāpetvā, tam māṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, andhacolasihālā¹⁷ bhīdhanāni tīṇi setacchattāni ussāpetvā, māṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājānena

¹ B omits dhītarāñ² S_{1,2} imesu pi³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu- ⁴ S₂ omits me⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi^o to kārāpento in line 9⁶ B ekako 'va⁷ B me dukkaram⁸ B -kumārāñ gharam ānetvā,⁹ B tisu thānesu¹⁰ B saddhiñ parihāram kārāpetvā¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavatthayugañ¹² S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picucammālake; B pidhuvamālake¹³ S₁ sannipatitvā¹⁴ B assa thā^o sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekha¹⁵ S₁ attano¹⁶ S₁ vinā makumāreṇa¹⁷ B antacolasihālā

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhe-
 li maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentam² naga-
 ram padakkhiṇam kārāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahābo-
 dhiṃ vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena ka-
 thitattṭhāne geham kārāpetvā, "Tvam asambhinnavaṃso
 hutvā mahābodhiṃ paripālehīti," vatvā, tasmīṃ vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadiṣaṃ sabbam
 maṅgalam kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham tatth³ eva
 piculamā⁴ lake sannipādetvā, Sumittam tattha ānetvā,
 "Jayamahālekha⁵ mahā⁶ bhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti,"
 Candaguttena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhik-
 khusaṅgham vandāpetvā, tam⁷ rājabhavanam ānetvā,⁸
 sayam sihāsanāsino⁹ Candaguttena Sumittassa hattho
 gāhāpetvā, "Jayamahālekha¹⁰ devam vandatīti," tik-
 khattum vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānam vandāpetvā, tam pi
 sabbābharanabhūsitam kirītālaṅkatamatthakam katvā,
 "Sumitta tvam sakalakulavāsino gahetvā, Bodhiguttena
 saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karohīti," vatvā, tathā
 hatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, sihapañjaram¹¹ āruya,¹² pura-
 vanitā¹³ kamalinīnetuppala¹⁴ sahassehi pūjyamānam maṅ-
 galamahāvithiyam carāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahā¹⁵-
 bodhiṃ vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kathitattṭhāne
 geham kārāpetvā,¹⁶ tasmīṃ vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānam abhisekam datvā,
 tehi mahābodhiparihāram kārāpento¹⁷ pacchā sesānam
 abhisekam adāsi.

"Candagutto mahābodhiṃ maṅgale suvaṇṇabherim vāde-
 tūti,"¹⁸ tassa Malayarājattṭhānam datvā, vīrabāhu¹⁹ janapa-
 dam adāsi.

¹ S₁ parivāretvā ² B naccādentam ³ S₂ tath' eva

⁴ S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picuva-; B dhuvamālake

⁵ S₂ jayalekhake ⁶ B omits mahā-

⁷ B tam rājā rājabhavanam

⁸ B ānāpetvā; S₂ ānāpetvā ⁹ B sihāsane

¹⁰ S₂ omits -mahā- ¹¹ B sihapañcaram ¹² S₂ B āruha

¹³ B suravanitā- ¹⁴ S₁ -upphala- ¹⁵ S₂ B omits mahā-

¹⁶ B sopesi ¹⁷ B kārāpetvā

¹⁸ S₂ omits ti ¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā¹bodhimaṅgale parittodakaṃ suvaṇṇa²-
bhīṅkārena maṅgaladantimattthake t̥hapetvā,³ nagaram
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ānetūti," tassa⁴ Laṅkāmahāratt̥hikaṭ-
t̥hānaṃ⁴ datvā,⁵ caturassi⁶yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkhaṃ dhamatū-
ti,"⁷ tassa Moriyasett̥hit̥hānaṃ datvā, Moriyajanapadam
adāsi.

* "Suriya⁸ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhīṅkārena
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa⁹ bhīṅkāragāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ¹⁰
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimattthake chattaṃ dhāretūti," tassa¹¹
chattagāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ¹¹ adāsi.

"Jutindharo¹² mahābodhimaṅgale rakkaṃ karotūti,"
tassa ārakkhapāricariya¹³t̥t̥hānaṃ adāsi.

Evam att̥hannaṃ bhātukānaṃ t̥hānantaraṃ datvā, sesā-
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṃ ca t̥hānantaraṃ
dāpesi.

Tesu sett̥hikula¹⁴jet̥thassa asiggāhakaṭt̥hānaṃ, Brāhma-
nakula¹⁵jet̥thakassa¹⁵ Brāhmaṇarājaṭt̥hānaṃ,¹⁶ kuṭumbiya¹⁷-
kula¹⁷jet̥thakassa uttarāpathanāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, vaṇijakula¹⁸jet̥-
thassa mahāvāṇija¹⁸nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ dhanuggahakula¹⁹jet̥th-
assa¹⁹ mahābodhiārakkhitat̥t̥hānaṃ, taraccha²⁰kula²⁰jet̥thas-
sa taraccha²¹nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, kuṇṇakula²²jet̥thassa kuṇṇa-
nāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ, kappakakula²³jet̥thakassa²³ kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ t̥hatvā

⁴ S₁ -rat̥thikaṭt̥hānaṃ

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabhūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ ath' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāhat̥thā-

¹¹ S₂ chattagāhat̥thānaṃ

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paricariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kule and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇikula^ojet̥thamahāvāṇija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from pesakāranāyakaṭt̥hānaṃ to gandhakā-
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakule

²³ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

ka¹ttāhanam, balatthakulajetthassa balattha²dvāranāyaka-
ttāhanam, pesakāarakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakatthānam,
kumbhakarakula³jetthassa kumbha⁴kāranāyakatthānam
mālākarakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakatthānam, gandha-
karakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakatthānam, sibbakakula-
jetthassa ⁵ mahāsibbakanāyakatthānam, ⁶ sūdakakula-
jetthassa mahānasa⁷rakkhitanāyakatthānam, kammāraku-
lajetthassa kammāranāyakatthānam, lohakarakulajet-
thassa lohakāranāyakatthānam, suvaṇṇakarakulajetthassa
atthātulanāyakatthānam, ⁸ vaddhakikulajetthassa Laṇ-
kāmahācariyatthānam, cittakarakulajetthassa cittakāra-
nāyakatthānam, ātojjavādakulajetthassa paṭahavāda¹⁰nāya-
katthānam, chattakarakulajetthassa chattakāranāyakatthā-
nam, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānatthā-
nam evamādikanam yathā yuttāni thānantarāni datvā,
“Tumhe Sumittānumate ¹¹ thatvā, yathā ¹² yuttam mahā-
bodhiparihāraṁ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāricariyaṁ karo-
thāti,” sabbe te gāṁavarehi ¹³ santappesi.

“Catasso khattiyakaññāyo kanakarajatakālasa gahetvā,
mahābodhiyaṁ salilāni āsiṇcantūti,” tasmaṁ sabbālaṅkā-
rabhūsitānaṁ kiritālaṅkatamatthakānaṁ parihārābhisekaṁ
nāma ¹⁴ thānantaram adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
niyo ¹⁵ rājakulam pavisiṁsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhim
Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva
saparivārā arahatte patitthāsi.

¹ S₂ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatthā-

³ S₂ gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S₁ kumbha^o to gandhakāranā^o in margine

⁴ S₂ kammāra-

⁵ S₂ -jetthakassa

⁶ B mahāsibbakatthānam

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānasanāyakatthānam

⁸ B atthakulanāyakatthānam ; S₂ addhakula-

⁹ B vaddhakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāda- ; B murajavādakatthānam

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānumati thapetvā

¹² B inserts 'va

¹³ S₁ -vārehi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakatthānantaram

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

Ariṭṭhakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcāhi purisa-
tehr saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santike pabbajitvā,
na cirass' eva so³ pi saparivāro arahatte patitṭhāsi.

Rājā tasmiṃ samaye nagarass' ekapasse Hatthālhakāṃ⁴
nāma ramaṇiyan vihāraṃ⁵ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyā adāsi, sū saparivārū tattha vasantī jinasāsanāṃ
yaddhesi.

Ath' ekadivasāṃ rājā Laṅkāsaṃ⁶ janakumudavanam
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena⁷ bhāsamānaṃ⁸
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, taṃ⁹ sama-
nindaṃ vanditvā, sabbesaṃ ṭhānantaragāmaṃ¹⁰ varadānaṃ¹¹
sannivedetvā,¹² ekamante nisinno : "Patitṭhitaṃ nu¹³
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālakānaṃ dvinnam¹⁴ mahāle-
khakānaṃ kulāṃ¹⁵ asmiṃ dipe ti?" vatvā, "Patitṭhitaṃ
mahārāja kulam mūlāni pan' assa na tāva¹⁶ otarantīti,"
vutte, "Kadā pana bhante tesāṃ kulānaṃ¹⁷ mūlāni¹⁸
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantīti?" vatvā, "Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi¹⁹ saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṃ karonti,
tadā tesāṃ kulānaṃ²⁰ mūlāni²¹ otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-
tīti," vutte, tussitvā, "Kulitṭhiyo²² bhante tesāṃ kuto
laccāhamīti?" vatvā²³ "Te²⁴ eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhitaro jānantīti,"²⁵ vutte gehaṃ gantvā, mahālekha-
dāyamaṃ²⁶ pakkosāpetvā, "Vamsaṃ vo²⁷ paripālethāti," vatvā,
"Deva amhākaṃ theriyā sahāgatā amhākaṃ samānakula-

¹ B anujānāpetvā

² B omits mahā-

³ B omits so pi

⁴ B Hatthālakaṃ

⁵ B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākaraṃ

⁶ S₂ Mahāmahindattheraṃ sobhamānaṃ

⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

⁸ B taṃ mahindaṃ vanditvā

⁹ MSS. ṭhānantaraṃ

¹⁰ B sanniveditvā

¹¹ S₁ nanu

¹² S₂ cittaṃ

¹³ B kulāṃ Laṅkādipe ti

¹⁴ B tāva na

¹⁵ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁶ S₁ mūlānīti otā nā bhavissantīti

¹⁷ S₁ puttadārehi

¹⁸ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁹ S₁ mūlānīti

²⁰ S₁ kulitṭhiyo

²¹ B vutte

²² S₂ va te va ; S₁ Te evaṃ āha

²³ B jānissantīti

²⁴ B -lekhaḍḍāyamaṃ

²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo¹ saṁvijjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesam² vatthābharanādini dāpesi.³ Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittatthēriyā santike Hatthālakārāme⁴ vasamānam Moriyāvamsajam Bodhiguttatthēriyā⁵ kanitthabhaginim Sunandā⁶sāmaṇerim⁷ dhavalavāsakam⁸ acchādetvā, sabbābharanena alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyam geham tāva maggam sodhāpetvā, kadalitoranam bandhāpetvā,⁹ punṇakalasamālāhi¹⁰ samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihārena¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe patitthāpesi.

• Sumitto¹² pi attano mātunattāram Vedisā¹³puravāsiniṁ Hatthālakārāme¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitam Sumanakumārikam tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesum Mahindo Vidhurindo¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesum Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cattāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā²⁰ mahābodhiparihārassa²¹ anucchavikā, imesam thānantarāni dassāmiti," amaccehi²² saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cūlajayamahālekakathānam,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴setthitthānam, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha²⁵nāyakakathānam, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla²⁶setthitthānam datvā, gānavarehi²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S₂ -dārikāyo

² S₂ B omīti tesam

³ B dāpetvā tato

⁴ B Hatthālakārāme

⁵ S₂ B Bodhimitta-

⁶ S₂ B Sunanda-

⁷ S₁ -sāmaṇeram

⁸ B dhavalavasanam

⁹ S₂ B bandhitvā

¹⁰ B punṇaghatasamālādihi

¹¹ B parivārena

¹² S₁ Sudatto

¹³ S₁ Vethisa-

¹⁴ B Hatthāla°

¹⁵ B Sunandadeviyā

¹⁶ S₂ Mahābodhiyāguttam

¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo

¹⁸ B Sumanadeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

¹⁹ B ānāpetvā

²⁰ S₂ asmiṁnaSakyaputtā

²¹ B -parihārānucchavikā

²² B amacce saha

²³ S₁ Cūlajaya-; B cūlajayamahālekakathānam

²⁴ S₂ omīti -mahā-

²⁵ B -parisuddhā-

²⁶ B cūla-

²⁷ S₁ -varehi

²⁸ B tesam santappesi

Tato ¹ rājā Mahāmahindatttherena saddhiṃ mantetvā, ² “Evaṃ mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,” cārittaṃ thapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe parihārathāti,” ³ taṃ Bodhiguttasumitte sampaticchāpetvā, anusāvacccharam⁴ parihārakajanāṃ ⁵ sannipādetvā, ⁵ yathā fajjam mahābodhiyā pūjaṃ kārāpetvā, mahālekha⁶ kayugena ⁶ mahābodhiyā abhiselāṇi dāpesi.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya ⁷ maṇigana⁸ jutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya amaramithuna⁸ nayanamanoharadharanidharapayodharāya vanavasundharāpulinatalanipatitakusumarajaṅgarāgāya ⁹ pātala¹⁰ pūgaphalataralamanīramanīyasatarāṅga Gaṅgāhārāya ¹⁰ sakusumapallavabhārabharita Malayavanagahanadhammilakalāpāya sugā¹¹ adhātupūjāvibhūsitānura¹² dhapuravara¹¹ vadanarajanikarāya dinakaravarava¹² msasambhūtamahīpālālaṅkārabhūtāya¹³ Laṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāratanamakūṭamatthake marakatamanībhūtā saggāpavaggamaggā janānayanamanorasāyini¹⁴ namitāmaranaramolimālīni munindanayanindanīlamanīkalasaviniggataam¹⁵ sujālasalilābhisekābhi¹⁵ sekinī Mahābodhiguttādīhi ¹⁶ paripālītā ti.

Ettāvata¹ sā panāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā, kenānitā, kena patitthāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālītā ti? ete pañca abbhantarapañhā vissajjitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādi¹ pe patitthitā.

Ettāvata ca

¹ B tattha ² S₁ nimantetvā ³ B omits ti taṃ

⁴ S₂ pāṭihārikajanāṃ ; B parihārikajanāṃ

⁵ S₂ sannipādetvā ⁶ S₂ mahālekha⁶ kayugena

⁷ B -jalanidhi⁷ jaghanavasanāya ⁸ B bhamaramituna-

⁹ B vanavasundharapūlinanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅgarāgāya

¹⁰ B pātala¹⁰ pūgaphalapavāḷamanīramanīyatarāṅgamālā Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S₂ B omit -vara-

¹² B omits -vara-

¹³ S₂ B omit -bhūtāya

¹⁴ B -manorasāyāni aparimitā-

¹⁵ S₂ omits -sekābhi-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādīhi

Ken' atthena mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā?

Kim sādhiṇi abhiṭṭhuta kena kattha ppatitṭhitā ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ vissajjentena² mayā³ Mahābodhivaṃso dassito.

Evam Laṅkālokaḥitaṃ sāsanavuddhiṃ
Saṃsādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
Laṅkādiṇe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmīṃ⁷
Atthā⁸ dīghaṃ kālaṃ⁹ anekabbhutaṃ ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Ganthehi¹⁰ tisahashehi upetaṃ hadayaṅgaṃ
Sundaram madhuraṃ suddhaṃ subhaṃ sotarasāyanaṃ
Citaṃ yaṃ kusalaṃ tena duminde¹¹ Sugatodaye
Pasādena Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ racayatā¹² mayā
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,
Lokaṃ rakkhantu rājāno,¹³ pajā pappontu nibbutiṃ.¹⁴
Ahaṃ tu paramaṃ¹⁵ bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṃ
Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe moceyyaṃ¹⁷ bhavabandhanā¹⁸
Tāmaṃ viddhaṃsitum¹⁹ kātum ālokaṃ aṇṇumālino
Loke asmiṃ yathā hoti ekakālaṃ²⁰ samatthata,
Dukkhaṃ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṃ kātum tathā mama

¹ S₂ mahāpañhe

² B vissajjentena

³ S₂ B omīṭ mayā

⁴ S₂ saṃsāvento ; S₃ saṃsādentō

⁵ S B omīṭ esa

⁶ B ramma-

⁷ B -vanamhi

⁸ B omīṭs atthā ; S_{1,2} atthāsi

⁹ B kālāṃ hobbhutaṃ ti 'va atthāsīti

¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₂ duminde

¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitaṃ

¹³ S₂ dhammikā hontu rājāno

¹⁴ S₂ nibbutin ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṃ ; S₃ paramasambodhiṃ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno

¹⁷ S₃ moceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṃso niṭṭhito

¹⁹ B vimāṇsitum ; S₂ viddhaṃsitam

²⁰ B ekaṃ kālāṃ

Sāmatthata sadā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.¹
 Kapparuḥkhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato² bhava
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchatu³ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṁso niṭṭhito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₂ vasatā ³ S₃ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Akanit̥ṭha, 150, 151 | Amarāvikkhepikā, 110 |
| Aggibrahma, 102 | Ambalat̥ṭhikā, 93 |
| Āṅguttaranikāya, 94, 95 | Arit̥ṭha, 145, 154, 155, 163, |
| Āṅgulimāla, 83 | 168 |
| Ājātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96 | Arindama, 11, 72 |
| Atidevā, 10 | Alakadeva, 115 |
| Atula, 10, 11 | Avantirat̥ṭha, 98 |
| Atthadassi, 11 | Avici, 57 |
| Aditinandana, 123 | Asaññivādā, 110 |
| Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110 | Asandhimittā, 152 |
| Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60 | Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106, |
| Anupiya, 26 | 107, 109, 110, 113, 116, |
| Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170 | 119, 130, 141 |
| Anuruddha, 94, 96 | Assamaṇḍala, 136 |
| Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145, | Ahogaṅga, 106 |
| 146, 167 | |
| Anotatta, 36, 100, 101, 152, | Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, |
| 155 | 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89, |
| Anoma, 26 | 90, 91, 93, 94, 96 |
| Antakaketu, 32 | Āravāla, 113 |
| Antānantikā, 100 | Ālavaka, 83 |
| Apadāna, 94 | Ālāra, 28 |
| Aparagoyāna, 74 | Āsālhi, 88 |
| Aparaseliya, 97 | |
| Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133, | It̥ṭhiya, 116 |
| 135, 136, 143 | Ītivuttaka, 94 |
| Abhidhammapitaka, 94, 95 | Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81, |
| Amarapura, 45 | 90, 118 |
| Amaravati, 2 | Issara, 162 |

Uggasenanda, 98
 Uchedavādā, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiyo, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udāna, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93,
 Uposatha, 106
 Uppalavannā, 7
 Ubhaka, 98
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

Ekabyohārika, 96
 Ekarājajātaka, 11
 Elāra, 133

Okkāka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127,
 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathāvatthu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40,
 43

Kapilavatthu, 13, 98
 Kamālāsanaśūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132
 Kasmīra, 113, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129,
 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kassapiya, 97
 Kākandaka, 96
 Kākavannatissa, 132
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162
 Kāla, 31
 Kāladevala, 18
 Kālakārāmasuttanta, 114
 Kālāsoka, 96, 98
 Kālapāsāda, 138
 Kālīnga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72,
 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kālingabodhiyātaka, 62
 Kālingabhāradvāja, 80, 82
 Kālingarattha, 66
 Kāludāyi, 39
 Kāsika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotamī, 24
 Kuṇjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavātākāpāsāna, 135, 136
 Kuntamālaka, 134
 Kumbalavātā, 136
 Kumbhakaraāvātā, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulācala, 83
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusinārā, 84, 87

Kusumapura, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattānanda, 98
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128,
 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Korāṇḍavaṇṇa, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kōlita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivādajātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127
 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96,
 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇatissa, 112
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 113
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekkhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Gothābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotamī, 41
 Godāvarī, 50
 Govisāṇakananda, 98
 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajji, 105
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpīṭaka, 94
 Cānakka, 98
 Cīṇṇavasi, 10
 Cittakūta, 62
 Cittayamakapañha, 105
 Citrakūtahaṃsa, 55
 Cullakālīṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūlodara, 83, 131
 Cūlasutasomajātaka, 11
 Cetiyagiri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiyapabbata, 162
 Cetiyavāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100,
 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97
 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74,
 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106,
 109, 117, 118, 127, 129,
 130, 131, 132, 140, 141,
 148, 149, 152, 153, 155,
 163
 Jambusaṇḍa, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamahālekha, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jālīka, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetaṛājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82,
 88

Jotipāla, 11

Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasāṅgīti, 111

Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
132Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146

Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112

Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111

Tavakka, 159, 161, 162

Tāmalitta, 154, 155

Tālacatukka, 135, 136

Tittirajāṭaka, 109

Tipitaka, 113

Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158

Tissakumāra, 102, 106

Tissatthera, 105, 111

Tissabrahma, 104

Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14

Tusitabhavana, 12

Telumapāli, 135, 136

Thūnu, 12

Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66

Damila, 133

Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
132, 133, 143, 158, 159

Dasaratha, 13

Dasasatanayana, 31

Dasasiddhakananda, 98

Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,
110

Dighagāmaṇi, 112

Dighanikāya, 94, 95

Dighapāsāṇaka, 136

Dipaṭṭhaka, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
51

Diyavāsa, 135, 136

Dutthagāmini, 132

Dutīyasāṅgīti, 98

Dundubhissara, 115

Devakūta, 126

Devagutta, 166

Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
157, 162, 163

Devānampiyavacana, 138

Devinda, 40, 116

Dhatarattha, 58, 64

Dhananaṇḍa, 98

Dhaniya, 83

Dhammaguttika, 97

Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89

Dhammadassi, 11

Dhammapada, 94

Dhammaruciya, 97

Dhammādevī, 98

Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,
162, 163

Dhammuttariya, 97

Dhātuyamakapatthāna, 94

Nandakumāra, 43

Nandana, 123

Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
134, 137

Nandanasarasa, 22, 106

Nandā, 5

Nandivaddhana, 98

Nandopananda, 157

Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Nigaṇṭha, 135
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101,
 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Nerañjarā, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Nevasaññināsaññivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57
 Patisambhidā, 94
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95
 Paṇḍavācala, 27
 Paṇḍukananda, 98
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98
 Paṇḍurāja, 112
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Pannattivāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padumā, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribhājaka, 135
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108,
 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsāṇatittha, 134, 135
 Piṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pilayakūṭa, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthu, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11

Bakabrahma, 83
 Balākapāsāṇa, 135
 Bārāṇasī, 130
 Bāhulika, 97
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30,
 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51,
 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65
 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91,
 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105,
 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133
 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149,
 162, 163
 Buddharasmi, 55, 56, 58, 62
 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158,
 160, 163, 164, 165, 167,
 169, 170
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20,
 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57,
 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmadaṭṭa, 93, 130
 Brahmaḍeyya, 123
 Brahmaloṇa, 35, 54, 83, 103,
 104, 151, 160

Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
126, 144, 147, 162, 170

Bhagīratha, 13

Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119

Bhattagga, 138

Bhaddakaccāna, 112

Bhaddayānika, 97

Bhaddasāla, 116

Bhaddasena, 98

Bharatha, 13

Bhavagga, 57

Bhārati, 114

Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92

Bhūtapālananda, 98

Makara, 24, 25

Makha, 13

Magadha, 35, 85, 96

Maṅgala, 10

Maṅgura, 98

Majjhadesa, 12

Majjhantika, 113

Majjhima, 115

Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113

Maṇiakkhika, 132

Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130

Mattābhaya, 144

Madanasara, 24

Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112

Manu, 13

Mandākinī, 3

Mandāra, 81

Mandhātu, 13, 50

Marutta, 135, 136

Marumba, 135, 136

Malaya, 20, 165, 170

Malla, 34

Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136

Mahāuposatha, 13

Mahākappina, 83

Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
93, 94, 95, 110

Mahākāla, 157

Mahākālinga, 66

Mahājanakajātaka, 11

Mahātittavāna, 126, 127

Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
146

Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
113, 114

Mahānāga, 121, 132

Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
142

Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
114

Mahānīpa, 135, 136

Mahānomavane, 127, 128

Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41

Mahāpaduma, 134

Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
156, 160, 161

Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170

Mahābodhivaṁsa, 1, 171,
172

Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
64, 103

Mahābhoga, 78

Mahābhogakula, 78

Mahāmandhātu, 13

Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
144, 164, 168, 170

Mahāmāyā, 7, 14

Mahāmegha, 161

- Mahāmeghavāṇa, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratttha, 113, 114
 Mahārattthaka, 114
 Mahārittho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsāṅkhapāla-jātaka,
 Mahāsāṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravāṇa, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Mutasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṃsa, 169
 Moriyasetthitthāna, 166
 Yakkha, 109
 Yatthālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaratttha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Ratthapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukacetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavatī, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

Rohana, 162

Rohini; 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Laṅkavāṇa, 38

Lālarattha, 111

Lumbinīvāṇa, 14

Lomāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaddhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vāṇavāsika, 83, 114

Vararājagaha, 27

Vararoja, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varadīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājirīya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Vidūdabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,
105, 110

Vīpassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakka, 58

Visākha, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veluvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālīka, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhaḍḍajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasaṇḍitta, 122

Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivādā, 110
 Sattapaññi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122,
 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salākagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavatī, 12
 Sasakapasāna, 135
 Sasajātaka, 11
 Sasapāna, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatikā, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41,
 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59,
 87
 Sikhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32,
 33

Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71,
 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sītavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhu, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabhāsā, 1
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136
 Setakaṇṇika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññāgāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapiṭaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammattheri, 130
 Sudhammā, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūṭa, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- | | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Sumanā, 10, 99, 116, 119,
140, 141, 146, 157, 160,
169 | Suvannabhūmi, 113, 115 |
| Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132 | Susīma, 11 |
| Sumanā, 169 | Susunāga, 96 |
| Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164,
165, 167, 169 | Soṇatthera, 113, 115 |
| Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10 | Sotthiya, 30 |
| Sumedhā, 4 | Sobharāja, 128 |
| Suyāmadevarāja, 31 | Sobhita, 10 |
| Suyāmavibudhādhipa, 16 | Somanassa, 130 |
| Suragaja, 41 | Hatthāḷhaka, 168, 169 |
| Surinda, 28 | Hāritamahābrahma, 64 |
| Suriyagutta, 166 | Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114 |
| Suruci, 10 | Himavantadesa, 115 |
| Suvannapāli, 112 | Hiyagalla, 136 |
| | Hemavata, 97 |

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.